A. H. Belmont DATE: March 7, 1951 J. Baumgardner A) SUBJECT: HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INC. INFORMATION CONCERNING PURPOSE: To advise you concerning an interview with L. Ron Hubbard, President of the above-captioned foundation. DETAILS: L. Ron Hubbard, President, and James M. Elliott. Administrator of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation. Inc., were referred to the Internal Security Section by Mr. Nichols' office for interview on March 1, 1951. Hubbard advised that he had written a book. "Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health," which was published by the Hermitage House Publishing Company, June, 1950. He has also established the above-mentioned foundation with headquarters in Elizabeth, New Jersey, and branch offices in New York, Washington, D. C., Chicago, Los Angeles, and Honolulu. Hubbard advised that he felt that Communists within his organization were undermining its structure. He advised that he had turned over the names of several suspected Communists to the FBI office in Los Angeles. Hubbard could only recall the name of one of these individuals. He stated Miles Hollister was one of the individuals he suspected of being Communistically inclined. Concerning Hollister. Hubbard stated that he was instrumental in driving Hubbard's wife, Sara Elizabeth Northrup, to the point of insanity. Hubbard expressed considerable concern in connection with Hollister's influence on his wife. He stated that his wife, as well as his Army .45 Automatic, had been missing for several days. He also stated that he expected to have difficulty with his wife in connection with their who, he was having brought to the State of New Jersey. Subsequent to the interview with Hubbard, his friend. Elliott called the Bureau at Attachment JWP:dew:vab DECLASSIFIED BY 8204 ORK BOTTEN Scientology-1 5:25 P.M. to advise that Hubbard's wife had returned to the foundation's office in Los Angeles, California. No identifiable information appears in the Bureau's files concerning Miles Hollister and no identifiable subversive information appears in the Bureau's files concerning Sara Elizabeth Northrup.

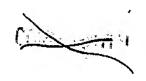
In further connection with Hubbard's suspicions of Communist activities within his organization, he advised that Arthur J. Ceppos is now organizing the Caduceus Foundation, which Hubbard alleges will be utilized to take over his, Hubbard's, organization sometime in the future. advised that he suspicioned Ceppos, former President of Hermitage House, the publishing firm which published Hubbard's book, of being connected with Communists. The Bureau's files do not reflect any active investigation regarding Arthur J. Ceppos. However, in connection with the investigation of Joseph Milton Bernstein, wa., Internal Security - R, it is noted that Bernstein was Associate Editor of the Hermitage Press, Inc., at the same time that Ceppos was associated with this organization. Bernstein was at that time in contact with Alexander Trachtenberg, former member of the National Committee of the CP, USA, and head of the International Publishers. (100-135569-39.)()

Hubbard stated that he strongly feels that Dianetics can be used to combat Communism. However, he declined to elaborate on how this might be done. He stated that the Soviets apparently realized the value of Dianetics because as early as 1938 an official of Amtorg, while at the Explorer's Club in New York contacted him to suggest that he go to Russia and develop Dianetics there.

In an apparent attempt to give credence to his statements, Hubbard advised that he was recently psychoanalyzed in Chicago and was found to be quite normal with the exception of his recent marital difficulties. Hubbard made available the two attached pamphlets concerning "Dianetics and Psychonalysis" and "Dianetics; A Brief Discussion" for the Bureau's information.

ACTION:

None. The above is for your information.



ALI INFORMATICA CONTRINED

HE 3-109 BY DP 2 TABLES

Filtra

Scientology-3

ultimate aim being to contact and erase all incidents present in the "bank". These data in the reactive mind are actually contacted with the aid of the auditor, whose assistance is required for more reasons than can be explained here.

This may be surprising indeed, but the data is all there in the reactive mind, recorded and waiting to be contacted, erased, placed by the auditing in "standard memory". In the process, still more vital energy is released to the analytical mind. It is obvious now that, for every such release, the analytical mind recovers more and more of its original, endowed potential for clear and rational thinking.

The term "clear" is aptly chosen, for, once cleared, our former pre-clear is forever after able, in a fraction of the time formerly required, to "make up his mind", and his decisions will be unbiased by emotion or past disruptive experience: in a word, rational.

Independent Dianetic Groups and Centers

A number of groups and centers have been organized for the purpose of pooling knowledge and experience in order to solve the problems of the members. The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., is encouraging and assisting these independent groups and centers whenever possible. For this purpose a coordinator of group activities has been appointed and may be contacted by writing the Coordinator of Group Activities, Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., 2600 S. Hoover St., Los Angeles 7, California.

Published by The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc.

The Foundation has been chartered in the State of New Jersey as a non-profit, scientific research, educational and charitable corporation. Its main object and purpose, as set forth in the charter, is "to study and conduct research in the field of the human mind and of human thought in action." Subordinate purposes include publication and indoctrination of members.

Active Membership

An active membership in the Foundation is granted only on successful completion of the Indoctrination Period of the Foundation. An Active Member is a Hubbard Dianetic Auditor, and is entitled to one vote at any annual or special meeting of the Foundation in addition to the usual privileges of a Hubbard Dianetic Auditor. Arrangements for beginning the Indoctrination Period may be made by contacting Foundation Headquarters or any Department.

Associate Membership

The Auditor's Bulletin is received only by Associate and Active Members. No Indoctrination Period is required of Associate Members, but they should be familiar with the tenets of dianetics as outlined in the Handbook, Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health and current publications.

Foundation Services

The Foundation acts as a coordinating center for all dianetic activity. It seeks to acquaint all members and all interested persons with the theory and technique of dianetics. For those who do not wish to undergo a full Indoctrination Period it arranges shorter periods of lectures and demonstrations. A limited number of persons can be accepted for dianetic processing at the Foundation. Full cooperation with all agencies or persons desiring to test or use the tenets of dianetics is the basic desire of the Foundation.

L. RON HUBBARD

L. Ron Hubbard was born March 13, 1911 in Tilden, Nebraska. He has traveled widely over the world particularly in Asia. Educated at George Washington University as a mathematician, he began his studies of philosophy in 1934 and completed dianetics in 1947. He is a member of The Explorer's Club and the Gerontological Society.

Trustees

L. RON HUBBARD President and Co-Ordinator of Research

SARA N. HUBBARD

DONALD H. ROGERS

JOHN W. CAMPBELL, JR.

JOHN WM. MALONEY

JAMES M. ELLIOTT

Headquarters: 275 Morris Ave. (P. O. Box 502), Elizabeth, N. J. Phone ELizabeth 3-2951

New York: 55 E. 82nd St., New York 28, N. Y. Phone TRafalgar 9-2030

Washington, D. C.: 2025 Eye St., N. W., Washington 6, D. C. Phone Sterling 4924

Chicago: 111 E. Oak St., Chicago 11, III. Phone Michigan 2-5240

Honolulu: 3916 Old Pali Road (P.O. Box 5261), Honolulu 14, T.H. Phone 6-6936

Los Angeles: 2600 So. Hoover St., Los Angeles 7, Cal. Phone RIchmond 7-0571

Copyright, 1950, by The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc. The description of dianetics contained herein may be reproduced in its entirety without specific permission, provided that credit is given.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED DATE > 10 St. BY 250 248

DIANETICS:

A BRIEF DISCUSSION

For centuries many curious and scientific probers into the convolutions of human thinking have told us that we are the possessors of a complex instrument called the mind, and approximately how it functions. That is called the analytical mind.

But dianetics has discovered and proved that we are also the possessors of another mind, a "reactive" mind, which has far greater force and compulsion upon us, which badgers and bedevils us throughout our entire life span.

This villainous reactive mind is the human evil which dianetics is assailing, and has dedicated itself to eradicate from mankind: it is the leech upon our rational behavior, the hypothetical cyst which occludes the proper functioning of the analytical mind, the root of all our psychosomatic ills, the barrier which prevents us from attaining the optimum of our abilities and our aspirations.

What does this reactive mind consist of? It is a kind of memory, but only of those events which happened while we were unconscious. And as such, it differs from our previous understanding of memory.

Memory is a process of recalling at will or in response to appropriate stimuli impressions previously made on the senses and recorded in the mind. The process of recall is essentially one of perceiving these impressions and understanding them; it is an analytical process.

What was not before understood and can now conclusively be demonstrated is that yet another file of impressions exists, one in which impressions are recorded, but in a manner and under circumstances which do not permit

of voluntary recall by any means known prior to the inception of dianetics as an actual science.

It was from his discovery and study of this second file of data that Mr. L. Ron Hubbard evolved the science of dianetics. He discovered that this mind reacted to certain stimuli, but in a manner theretofore so incapable of rational explanation, so random and erratic, that its activity as such had quite understandably escaped the attention of the professions specializing in the human mind. This, he called the reactive mind.

The reactive mind records all impressions experienced during pain or unconsciousness. Moreover, the recording of the reactive mind begins with the original two cells, male sperm and female ovum, ultimately to evolve into the adult human being, and continues from before conception, through birth, and on up to the "present time", which is to say, the current instant in the life of the adult.

A peculiar condition, however, attendant upon such reactive mind recording, is that it can take place only during periods of unconsciousness, or pain sufficient to lower the perceptive abilities of the analytical mind to a point of less than full consciousness. It is a further condition that, before any one of these data can in any way effectually influence the individual, it must be activated, or "keyed in", by an occurrence in the life of the individual. similar to the one originally recorded. From then on, it is capable of being reactivated, or "restimulated", by every recurrence of a restimulator.

We have said that the reactive mind records with the implication that the data are filed as obtained, without regard for system or original context. Analogous results would be obtained were a recorder to be placed in operation upon a busy street corner: auto horns, crashes, whistles, and snatches of conversation would all be found on the tape in re-play. No selective mechanism could be devised which would do more than play off that which was recorded.

This is the activity of the reactive mind: recording, and re-play, in response to restimulation. Therefore, when any recording in the reactive mind is caused to re-play, the individual responds with a literal interpretation of the content of that particular recording.

It will be appreciated then, what startling, ludicrous-even disastrous results may be observed when this non-analytical, strictly literal "mind" is restimulated: a pregnant woman trips, falls heavily to the floor; her child is momentarily stunned (unconsciousness); in her terror and concern for her baby, she cries out, "My baby! I have harmed him, given him a terrible set-back! He will never be like other children!" Even though the child is born without mishaps or disfigurement, yet when in childhood someone remarks in a manner intended to be complimentary, "He is not like other children", the pre-natal incident "keys in", and he, thereafter, unconsciously seeks to be different, sulking in corners, refusing to join in with other children in their play and various normal activities.

This does happen and can be demonstrated!

Now, a true science not only recognizes the problems in its field, it offers a method for their solution: Dianetics is a true science, recognizing and solving its peculiar problems. The method is known as "dianetic processing". The mode is "reverie". The solution is

the erasure of those recordings which, when restimulated, cause reactive behavior in the human being. The individual whose reactive mind bank no longer contains any unerased incident is known in dianetic terminology as a "clear".

The state of reverie is induced by an astonishingly simple process. The "pre-clear" is asked to make himself comfortable and close his eyes. He is told that he may for the duration of the session, disregard noise or other interruption. He is told that he may at any time end the session voluntarily. He is told that he will be able to remember everything which is said either by himself or his "auditor". Finally, he is given a "canceller" so that no remark or suggestion made by either party will be able to affect him after the session ends. He is then asked to return to a past moment of pleasure.

The moment of pleasure is recounted. His auditor endeavors by adroit questioning to elicit all possible details. This has the effect of acquainting the patient with the practicability and process of "going back" or "returning". It also sharpens his powers of recall, and at the same time allays any doubts or misgivings he may experience.

He is next asked to go back or return to the first moment of pain or unconsciousness available at the time. Again, adroit questioning aids him to recall details. Several recountings of the incident serve to remove what may be called the "charge" on this incident, thus restoring to the analytical mind that vital energy heretofore required to endure or live with the disruptive content.

From here the pre-clear is led by the auditor to continue through further incidents, the

When asked about Freud and psychoanalysis, L. Ron Hubbard remarked, "As a youth, I was inspired by Commander Thompson, of the Medical Corps, U. S. Navy, who died in San Francisco in 1939. He had studied under Freud in Vienna, and had brought psychoanalysis to the Navy. From him I imbibed the investigatory spirit of Freud, who, although he was not a trained neurologist and was opposed by the medical men of his day. yet laid a foundation of orderly search into the field of the human mind. I have always acknowledged Freud's help in that search. Indeed, his thought that full recall equals full sanity is the starting point of the work which culminated in dianetic processes."

In consideration of this debt to Freud, and of the important differences nevertheless existing between dianetics and psychoanalysis, it seems desirable to delineate the major points of agreement and disagreement between the two systems. An appreciation of these issues is vital to a true understanding of the tremendous advance which dianetics brings to our knowledge of the human mind.

Traumatic Experience

It is an important tenet of psychoanalysis that the individual's attitudes and behavior are influenced by previous traumatic experiences, the memories of which are not available to his conscious recall. It is further held that the individual tends to relive these experiences. Freud considered that only the earlier of these experiences were the original experiences and hence important, while Rank considered that the first and most important was birth. The mechanism of influence of traumatic experiences has been treated scantily, with emphasis on symbolic interpretation.

Dianetics agrees on the importance of early traumatic experiences in influencing the attitudes and behavior of the individual. It also agrees that people tend to relive these experiences repetatively and that the earliest of any series of experiences is the important one. Dianetics finds, however, that birth is far from the earliest trauma and that the most important early experiences usually lie in the prenatal period, particularly in the month following conception. Dianetics also finds that the important parts of traumatic experiences are the parts containing unconsciousness or grief. These have command power over the individual in a fashion which is not symbolic but literal, deriving from the exact words of the experience.

The Resolution of Conflict

Psychoanalysis uses as its aim and technique in therapy the bringing into consciousness of these hidden memories for the purpose of understanding them and their influence. It is considered that by this understanding, insight will be obtained and their effects will be nullified. It, therefore, includes both the penetration and resolution of the infantile amnesia, to use Freud's term, and the analysis of daily interpersonal situations involving "parataxic distortion," or the confusion of real people with similar people from the patient's past.

Dianetics makes the same approach but in a much more incisive, precise and effective fashion. Dianetics finds that it is not the understanding of the content of early traumatic experiences at a conscious level which is important, but rather the analysis of the data contained in them by computation at a submonitored level of the mind; that is to say, it is subconscious understanding based on close contact with and frequent recounting of the incident which erases its reactive power. This is true both of incidents involving pain and of incidents involving grief. Dianetics further finds that the identification of individuals from the current surrounding with individuals from the past of the patient is either the result of literal commands contained in the traumatic experiences, or the result of a strong ally character in the original individuals with undischarged grief at their loss. The discharge of this grief through recounting of the loss incident is enough to relieve the aberrative force of the situation and enable the present individuals to be judged on their own character and merit.

Role of the Analyst

Psychoanalysis bases its technique in some measure, which varies from school to school, on the activity of the analyst in discussing with the patient, interpreting for the patient, and pointing out to the patient the nature and meaning of the material recovered from early life. It teaches in amounts varying from school to school that much of this material, particularly that relating to birth or interuterine life, is fantasy and has no literal value.

Dianetics, on the other hand, places considerable emphasis on the inability of the auditor to evaluate the data of the pre-clear and the danger of trying to do so. It holds that this data is the literal data of actual experiences with rare exceptions involving specific fantasy mechanisms which can be located and which have their origin in actual experiences.

Personality

Psychoanalysis divides the human personality into various elements, such as the Id, the Ego, and the Super-Ego. These entities are defined grossly and are considered to possess a certain mystical, unknowable quality in their details. Dianetics, on the other hand,

finds a good, responsible and autonomous basic personality and finds that aberrative forces are nothing but the content of engrams, the recordings of experiences during periods of unconsciousness.

Scope and Goals

Psychoanalysis does not recognize the concept of cure. This is a natural outcome of the inability of psychoanalysis to penetrate the prenatal period and successfully reduce and erase the recordings of traumatic experiences in that area. Dianetics, on the other hand, does have a concept of cure which is attainable. This is the concept of the dianetic clear, a person who has had all of his engrams erased, and is now free of their aberrative force to work in accordance with his basic human nature.

Dianetics, accordingly, is able to understand and explain basic human nature as distinguished from the aberrative engrams. It finds that human nature is basically good and that the basic drive energies of the human being exert themselves over a spectrum ranging from self at the one extreme to the infinite universe at the other extreme. This basic drive energy is commonly considered to be channelled into four dynamics, self, sex and family, group, and race.

Finally, dianetics includes in its scope the field of psychosomatic illnesses, which are linked but loosely into psychoanalytic theory. These illnesses derive from the literal content of engrams and are a manifestation of their aberrative force.

In short, dianetics integrates into one basic pattern our whole knowledge of human personality in its normal and abnormal func-'tioning.

Published by

The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc.

The Foundation has been chartered in the State of New Jersey as a non-profit, scientific research, educational and charitable corporation. Its main object and purpose, as set forth in the charter, is "to study and conduct research in the field of the human mind and of human thought in action." Subordinate purposes include teaching and publication.

Trustees

L. RON HUBBARD President and Co-Ordinator of Research

SARA N. HUBBARD

DONALD H. ROGERS

JOHN W. CAMPBELL, JR.

JOHN WM, MALONEY

JAMES M. ELLIOTT

Headquarters

275 Morris Avenue, P.O. Box 502, Elizabeth, N. J. Telephone ELizabeth 3-2951

Departments

NEW YORK: 55 East 82nd St., New York 28, N. Y.: Tel. TRafalgar 9-2030

ILLINOIS: III East Oak St., Chicago 11, III.; Tel. Michigan 2-5240

WASHINGTON: 2025 Eye St., N.W., Washington 6, D. C.; Tel. Sterling 4924

HAWAII: 3916 Old Pali Rd., P. O. Box 5261, Honolulu 14, T.H.; Tel. 6-6936

CALIFORNIA: 2600 S. Hoover St., Los Angeles 7, Calif.; Tel. RIchmond 7-0571

Copyright, 1950, by The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc. The description of dianetics contained herein may be repro-duced in its entirety without specific permission, provided that



AND

PSYCHOANALYSIS

WFO 121-14345

CONFIDENTIAL

The files of this office concerning JOSEPH MILTON BERNSTEIN, was, Internal Security - R (Reference 5 IS); Bureau file 65-56402, Newark 100-27320, reflected that in 1948 BERNSTEIN was associated in a Hermitage Press, Inc., 8 East 61st Street, New York, with ART CEPPOS, MILTON J. GOODMAN, and MICHAEL A. SHELDON. This file reflected that in 1946 BERNSTEIN was employed as Press Agent for the Ambijan Committee for Emergency Aid to the Soviet Union; and February 25, 1946 was present at the home of GERHARD EISLER at a meeting with OTTO KATZ and ALEXANDER TRACHTENBERG, URSULA WASSERMAN, PHILIP OLIN KEENEY, and MARY JANE KEENEY.

By letter dated August 30, 1950, entitled "Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Incorporated, Internal Security - R," the Washington Field Office advised Newark that information had been received from LAMAR W. DYE, Kansas City Attorney, who had read a book entitled Hermitage House" by L. RON HUBBARD and had decided to enroll in the Hubbard School. After spending two weeks in the school, he decided the organization could have subversive motives behind it and could be the means of transmitting espionage material over the United States. He offered no plausible explanation for the above statement.

The letter of January 25, 1951, advised that no action was being taken in the matter in the absence of Bureau instructions.

The above information is being submitted for the information of the Bureau and Newark. Should the Newark Office be in possession of information which they believe pertinent to this matter, it should be furnished to the Bureau and Washington Field Office.

O CONTINUE

WFO 121-14345

Corporation Records, District of Columbia, revealed that Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Incorporated, is a New Jersey Corporation started in April, 1950, and maintains offices at 666 East Bay Head, New Jersey, and 2065 Hill Top Road, Westfield, New Jersey. Trustees of the Corporation were shown as follows:

L. RON HUBBARD, Explorers, 10 West 72nd Street, New York, New York.

ARTHUR RECEPPOS, 177 Madison Avenue, New York, New York.

JOHN W CAMPBELL, Jr., 2065 Hill Top Road, Westfield, New Jersey.

DONALD H ROGERS, L1 Fourth Street, Fanwood, New Jersey.

JOSEPH A WINTER, M.D., 11 Beacon Boulevard, Sea Girt, New Jersey.

SARA N. THUBBARD, Post Office Box 666, Bay Head, New Jersey.

C. PARKER MORGAN, 11h3 East Jersey Street, Elizabeth, New Jersey.

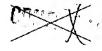
A supplemental record dated August 8, 1950, reflected DNIGHT D. TAYLOR, 5295 Partridge Lane, Washington, D.C., is Resident Agent in the District of Columbia for the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation. Credit Bureau reports reflect TAYLOR is an Attorney, who was formerly with the firm of COVINGTON, BURLING, RUBLES, ACHESON, and SHORB.

The files of the Washington Field Office contain no pertinent information concerning TAYLOR.

offices at 275 Morris Avenue, Elizabeth, New Jersey, and a local office at 2025 Eye Street, Northwest. The former Manager of the local office, HOWARD HIATT, came to Washington, D.C. in July, 1950, from Elizabeth, New Jersey. As of January, 1951, HIATT was reported to be employed by Dr. R. H. PRICE at 1830 Eye Street, N.W., doing psychological work.

No record of PRICE or HIATT was located in the files of the Washington Field Office.

With regard to the officers of the Hubbard Foundation, the files of Washington Field Office reflect that CHARLES PARKER MORGAN, in 1941, was an applicant for a position of Bureau Agent. At that time he resided at 36 Monmouth Road, Elizabeth, New Jersey, and was practicing law at 1143 East Jersey Street, in Elizabeth. The files reflected he was an amateur radio operator.



STANDARD FORM NO. 84 GOVER NMENT FIFTED DATE: March 7. 1951 TO DIRECTOR, WFO OTHERWISE ... FROM SAC, WFO ひひ SUBJECT: UHUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INCORPORATEDES. & FUT. INTERNAL SECURITY - R DATE OF KLVIEW Reference WFO letter to Director dated 1/25/51 entitled RUBEN L. REVENS, wa, Perverts in Government Service, Internal Security-Miscellaneous. By letter dated 7/21/50 entitled JOHN J BURKE, Jr.; et al, Perverts in Government Service-Miscellaneous, WFO advised that Sergeant APFELBECK, United States Park Police, Washington, D.C., advised that RUBIN LAREVENS was reported to be a confact for a Communist cell located in Florida, and that cell meetings in Washington, D.C. were held in a place called the Dynatic Club." According to Sergeant APFELBECK, perverts in this cell make contact with perverts in Government employment who are threatened with exposure unless they furnish information. By letter dated October 11, 1950 concerning REVENS the Bureau was advised that on October 11, 1950, IRVING CAHN, a Government employee advised he had met REVENS about June, 1950, and had been going to REVENS for psychiatric treatments, and that REVENS was perverted in his personality and actions. According to CAHN, REVENS had shown him a lot of obscene photographs of mude women, stating they were photographs of his patients. CAHN, said he recognized one of the photographs as being at the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundations employed as an On January 22, 1951, the Grand Jury returned its indictment in the District Court at Washington, D.C., charging REVENS as being a sexual DEFERRED RECORDING 8 psychopath. On January 5, 1951, Assistant/United States Attorney Joseph A4 South advised that one of the witnesses who testified before the Grand Jury had advised that (Above information set out in referenced letter) The files of the Washington Field Office contain numberous references to the name BENJAMIN KATZ, however, none of these references appear to pertain to REVENS. cc: Newark CFW:vac" 121-14345 RECORDED - 66 53 Alta 97 1951 Scientology-10

55

Larch 9, 1951

(EV a

REGORDED - 97 -

Er. L. Fon Eubbard, President
The Eubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc.
275 Eo.ris Avenue
Post Office Box 502
Elizabeth, Fow Jersey

Icar ?r. Tubbard:

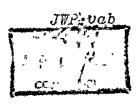
Reference is made to your letter dated Karch 3, 1951, by which you furnished further information concerning the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc.

You advise that arrangements are being made to fingerprint your employees and file these fingerprints with this Eurau. I wish to advise you that the FDI has no authority to handle fingerprints with the exception of those received from beneafide law enforcement departments and federal and state agencies.

I wish to thank you for the information you have made vailable to this Europu.

Sincercly yours,

John Edgar Hoover Director



Tolson
Ladd
Clegg
Olavin
Nichola
Rosen
Tracy
Harbo
Belmont
Hohr

Candy_

Scientolog/-11

STANDARD FORM NO. 64

Memorandum UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Belmont

DATE: March 9, 1951

FROM : Mr. Baumgardne

SUBJECT! HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INC.

INFORMATION CONCERNING

PURPOSE:

To advise you concerning further information which has been furnished by L. Ron Hubbard, President of the captioned organization and James M. Elliott, National Administrator.

DETAILS:

Reference is made to my memorandum of March 7, 1951. which set out the results of an interview which took place. on March 7, 1951, with L. Ron Hubbard.

By letter dated March 3, 1951, which is attached, Hubbard, President of the Hubbard Dianetic Research ... Foundation, Inc., furnished a list of Communist Party suspects in his organization. He advised that all but three of these individuals, Roger Starr, Hal Moon, and Hjalmar Rutzebak, have previously been reported to the FBI field offices. Attached to this communication is a carbon copy of a letter dated March 3, 1951, to the Chicago Field Division, which reported Dave Vrooman and Ross Lamereaux to the Chicago Division. In his letter to this Bureau, Hubbard states that all his employees are going to be requested to sign a strong oath of loyalty and have their fingerprints taken and forwarded to this Bureau.

By letter dated March 5, 1951, James M. Elliott, National Administrator of this foundation, made available LX-6 additional information concerning the foundation and advised that fingerprints of employees would be filed with the FBI. 94080-3

Enclosure JWP: vab

RECORDED - 97

Scientology-1

ACTION:

The letters of Hubbard and Elliott are being acknowledged separately. The Los Angeles Field Division will be furnished information concerning the three individuals, Starr, Moon, and Rutzebak, who are the individuals Hubbard advises have not as yet been reported to this Bureau as Communist suspects.

Scièntology-13

The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc. 275 MORRIS AVENUE P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J. ELIZABETH 3-2951

Office of the President

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION WASHINGTON, D.C. Attn: Mr. Parrish.

Gentlemen:

The following is a list of Communist Party members of suspects in our organization.

LEOWEST: In charge Chicago office. Known. DAVE VROOMAN: Employee our Chatago office. Suspect. ROSS LAMEREAUX: SARAKNORTHRUE HUBBARD), formerly of 1003 S. Orange Grove Avenue, Pasadena, Calif. 25 yrs. of age, 5'10", 140 lbs. Currently missing somewhere in California. Suspected only. Had been

friendly with many Communists. Currently . intimate with them but evidently under coercion. Drug addiction set in fall 1950. Nothing of this known to me until a few weeks ago. Separation papers being filed and diversely

March 3, 1951

for.
MILES HOLLISTER: Somewhere in victimity of hos Angeles. Evidently a prime mover but very young. About 22 yrs 6. 180 lbs. Black hair. Sharp chin, broad forehead, rather Slavic. Confessedly a member of the Young Communists. Center of most turbulence in our organization. Dissmissed in February when affiliations discovered. Active and dangerous.

Commonly armed. Outspokenly disloyal to the U.S. GENE BENTON: Somewhere in Los Angeles. Permitted to resign when discovered to be a member of the Young Communists. Center of much turbulence

in organization. Was living at Deane Apts. on North Carondolet. May still be there. Squat, beefy, about 5'8", about 30. Possibly a member of the Lincoln Brigade but not very probable.

Right name seWeimberger. PEGGY BENTON: Member Young Communists by statement.

PEGGY BENTON: Member Young Communists by statement.
28 yrs. old, wife of Gene Benton.

LYN HITE: Friend of Bentons and Hollister. Suspected only 840 N. Western, Los Angeles, Hempstead 1316. Very intimate with none but Communists or suspects.

HENRY HUNTER: Mathematician from Berkeley. One arm.

Left arm Severed at should der. Supposed to have had trouble with government before. About 28 yrs.

Blomd hair. Blue-grey exes. Suspected only. MARGE HUNTER: Wife of Herry States she is INDEXED * 9/ เมื่อรีcientology 14

LOS ANGELES,

• ~ CHICAGO, III.

WASHINGTON D.-X

CC TO: Que REQ FEC D. 1967 MAY 1 ANS. CAB.

ENCL

SUSAN ISAACSON: New York office of Foundation. Suspect. Cont. M. Hunter Trotskite. Living with Hunter somewhere in Los Angeles. Still to be found around LA Dianetic Foundation even though ejected.

> ROGER STARR: About 20 yrs. Small, good looking boy. Intimate of Miles Hollister, probably a dupe. Suspected only.

> HAL MOON: The orders of this man are implicitly obeyed by these other Los Angeles people. Was once employed by the Foundation. About 6'1", black hair, tall and pompous. Advertisdely a practicing minister of the gospel at Monte Bello, California. Intimate with these others. Cause of much trouble in Foundation. considerable leadership. No other data.

RICHARD HALPERN: New York office of Foundation, 55 East-82nd St. A trustee, of the NY Corp.. Only very faintly suspected due to small objections to our having loyalty oaths.

Hala RUTZEBAK; Sunland, California. Intimate of the Bentons, Highland otherwise known to have any Communist connections. Once employed by the government for forming cooperatives.

All but Starr, Moon and Rutzebakhave been reported to field offices.

At the last session of the board of Trustees, Mar. 2, 1951 a motion was made and passed that everyone employed by the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundations everywhere should be requested to sign a strong oath of loyalty to the U.S. government, a denial of Communism and that their fingerprints be taken and forwarded to the F.B.I.. The operation of preparing and signing the oaths and fingerprinting all employees is now being undertaken and the results will be forwarded to the Federal Bureau of Investigation in Washington as soon as these are completed. It may take some weeks to complete this task but the documents, as completed, will be sent in.

The Foundation has assumed a highly punitive stand on Communism. I shall shortly be in Washington to go over this matter with the government.

Scientology-1:

MEREN 13 L. 18 BY SPA TAP 08

DATE 3-10-81 BY 3, 1951:

FERERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION CHICAGO, ILL.
Attn: R.J. Wilson:

· Contlémon;

Supplementing data already furnished to you, the following two names are enclosed as part of the list.

DAVE VROOMAN. Come into organization with Miles Hellister. Highly recommended by Hellister, who is apparently a member of the Young Communists. Vrooman has caused some trouble in the organization. The only reason to suspect Vrooman is that he is an intimate friend of Hellister's and takes Hellister's orders. Vrooman is employed by the Chicago Foundation Office. He is about twenty-three; plump, about 5.5" or more, black hair. Seldom wears a coat.

ROSS LAMEREAUX. Employee at Chicago.
A doctor of philosophy, according to his
statement. Takes orders from Hellister.
and is highly recommended by Hellister.
Nothing else is known about this man.

people at Chicago, it had better be done about these board of trustees meeting last Saturday, I requested a motion to the effect that everyone in the Foundation be required to take a strong loyalty outh to the V.S. and that the fingerprints of everyone employed be taken and, with a copy of the outh, be sent to the F.B.I.. Some objection was made by Richard Halpern, a trustee from New York City, and a great deal of objection was made by Lee West of Chicago. It is my belief that we are going to see a blow-up in the Chicago office and an attempt to withdraw from the Foundation. Evidently employment of C.P. members could have been an action of West. The cath and finger wint motion was passed and will be a completed project shortly.

62-94080-2

L. Ron Hubbard

Scientology 16

LINGER, M.D., F.A.G.S., CAMDEN WELLER, M.D., ORANGE A. FUREY, D.O., WILDWOOD ROWLAND, M.D., NEW BRUNSWICK SCHAAF, M.D., F.A.C.B., NEWARK J. BURKETY, M.D., PITMAN weigel, M.D., F.A.C.S., PLAINFIELD H. CORRIGAN, M.D., TRENTON MARTIN, D.C., JERSEY CITY STESS, D.S.C., PERTH AMBOY ALLMAN, M.D., F.A.C.S., ATLANTIC CITY





DAVID B. ALLMAN, M.D., F.

elmer P. Weigel, M.D., F.A TREADUNES

E. S. HALLINGER, M.D., F.A.C SECRETARY

State of New Jersey

DEPARTMENT OF LAW AND PUBLIC SAFETY DIVISION OF PROFESSIONAL BOARDS BOARD OF MEDICAL EXAMINERS

28 WEST STATE STREET

TRENTON 8. N. J.

March 14, 1951

Federal Bureau of Investigation Washington, D. C.

Gentlemen:

The Board has a case against the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Incorporated, coming on for trial in the Union County District Court in Elizabeth on March 27th, for conducting a school teaching a branch of medicine and surgery without a license.

Will you kindly let us know whether you have any information on file about the Foundation or any of, the following persons listed as trustees in the articles of incorporation:

L. Ron Hubbard

Explorers Club 10 West 72nd Street New York, N. Y.

John W. Campbell, Jr. 2065 Hilltop Road r Westfield, N. J.

Arthur R. Ceppos

177 Madison Avenue ? New York, N. Y.

Donald H. Rogers

41 - 4th Street Fanwood, N. J. WAR

Joseph A. Winter, M.D., Cranford, N. J.

P. O. Box #666 Bay Head, New Jersey

1143 East Jersey Street Elizabeth 4, New Jersey

Parker Morgan

-ccoRDED - 118

Very tru truly

Secretary

Scientology-17

ESH: W

EXED . 118

March 21, 1951

Dr. E. S. Hallinger Secretary

New Jersey State Board of Medical Examiners 28 West State Street Trenton 8, New Jersey.

Dear Dr. Hallinger:

Your letter dated March 14, 1951; has been received.

In the very near future a representative of our Newark Office will contact you concerning the matters mentioned in your communication.

Sincerely yours,

AIR MAIL

يَلُهُ مِنْهُ مِنْهُ مِنْهُ مِنْ

SPECIAL

John Edgar Hoover Director

CC: Newark, with copy of incoming. AMSD , by cover memo.

The ATTENTION SAC: It is requested that you advise Dr. Hallinger of the confidential nature of the Bureau's files and the fact that a policy established for the Bureau precludes furnishing information. You should advise him, however, that a person named Charles Parker

Morgan with a residence in Elizabeth, New Jersey, is a former Special Agent of this Bureau. He entered on duty as a Special Agent on April 7, 1941, and continued until July 29, 1943, on which date his services were

terminated. You may wish to point out that Mr. Morgan failed to develop as a Special Agent and his resignation was requested.

For your own information, no identifiable information was located in Bufiles concerning the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc. and no derogatory information was identifiable with the other individuals mentioned in Dr. Hallinger's communication. In view of the date set for the trial, it is suggested that this matter receive immediate attention.

ROK:mcq , (See p

Scientology-18

NOTE: Charles Parker Morgan entered on duty as a Special Agent 4-7-41 and his services were terminated on June 29, 1943. The reason given was unsatisfactory efficiency report submitted by the SAC at Kansas City.

ONI in 1943, was informed of his resignation

and the reason which prompted the request for his resignation. In 1943, a letter was received from the Brewster Aeronautical Corporation and data concerning Morgan's employment was furnished. The reason for his resignation was not given.

His personnel file reflects administrative action on two occasions. While on confidential assignment out of the country, it was pointed out that he used extremely poor judgment and utter lack of discretion which were the causes of comment and embarrassment to the Bureau.

No identifiable information was located in Bufiles concerning Hubbard Didnetic Research Foundation, Inc.

One L. Ron Hubbard, in 1940, furnished information of a security nature to our New York Office. No other identifiable information located in Bufiles concerning the other individuals mentioned.

March (9, 195) DED: 24 62-94080-5 Mr. James M. Elltott, National Administrator The Hubbard Dianetto Research Foundation, Inc. 275 Horris Avenue Post Office Box 502 Elizabeth, New Jersey Dear Mr. Elliott: Reference is made to your letter dated March 5, 1951; by which you furnished further data concerning the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc. and advised of your proposal to file the fingerprints of employees of your organization with this Bureau. I wish to thank you for the material which you furnished. With respect to the fingerprints of your employees which you propose to file with this Bureau, I wish to advise you that the FBT has no authority to handle fingerprints with the exacption of those received from bond fide-law enforcement departments and federal and state agencies. G. I.R. John Edgar Hoov ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN IS UNOLASSIFIED

The Hubbard Dianetic Research Toundation, Inc. 275 MORRIS AVENUE P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J. ELIZABETH S-2951 CC TO: REQ. RECT 5 ANS. March 5, 1951 Mr. Parrish Duffer Louis Federal Bureau of Investigation RY5-1 Washington, D. C. Dear Mr. Parrish: Attached are the forms which the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation is requesting its employees to sign. We are also requesting that they file their fingerprints with us and with the Federal Bureau of Investigation via these forms. I am enclosing a copy of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation's Validation Pamphlet and associated material for your perusal. May I point out that at any time, the Foundation stands ready to serve the interest of the Federal Bureau of Investigation with whatever technique or knowledge it has that can be of use to the government. Sincerely, ames M. Ellis **ENCLOSURE ATTACHED** James M. Elliott National Administrator JME/gb STONE ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED 162-9400C-5 MAR 14 1951 I DENGO - 24 RECORDED - 24 Scientology-21 NEW YORK CITY, N. Y. WASHINGTON, D. C. CHICAGO, III.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED ON ENGLOPE.

62-940-5 ENGLOSURE ultimate aim being to contact and erase all incidents present in the "bank". These data in the reactive mind are actually contacted with the aid of the auditor, whose assistance is required for more reasons than can be explained here.

This may be surprising indeed, but the data is all there in the reactive mind, recorded and waiting to be contacted, erased, placed by the auditing in "standard memory". In the process, still more vital energy is released to the analytical mind. It is obvious now that, for every such release, the analytical mind recovers more and more of its original, endowed potential for clear and rational thinking.

The term "clear" is aptly chosen, for, once cleared, our former pre-clear is forever after able, in a fraction of the time formerly required, to "make up his mind", and his decisions will be unbiased by emotion or past disruptive experience: in a word, rational.

Independent Dianetic Groups and Centers

A number of groups and centers have been organized for the purpose of pooling knowledge and experience in order to solve the problems of the members. The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., is encouraging and assisting these independent groups and centers whenever possible. For this purpose a coordinator of group activities has been appointed and may be contacted by writing the Coordinator of Group Activities, Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., 2600 S. Hoover St., Los Angeles 7, California.

Published by The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc.

The Foundation has been chartered in the State of New Jersey as a non-profit, scientific research, educational and charitable corporation. Its main object and purpose, as set forth in the charter, is "to study and conduct research in the field of the human mind and of human, thought in action." Subordinate purposes include publication and indoctrination of members.

Active Membership

An active membership in the Foundation is granted only on successful completion of the Indoctrination Period of the Foundation. An Active Member is a Hubbard Dianetic Auditor, and is entitled to one vote at any annual or special meeting of the Foundation in addition to the usual privileges of a Hubbard Dianetic Auditor. Arrangements for beginning the Indoctrination Period may be made by contacting Foundation Headquarters or any Department.

Associate Membership

The Auditor's Bulletin is received only by Associate and Active Members. No Indoctrination Period is required of Associate Members, but they should be familiar with the tenets of dianetics as outlined in the Handbook, Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health and current publications.

Foundation Services

The Foundation acts as a coordinating center for all dianetic activity. It seeks to acquaint all members and all interested persons with the theory and technique of dianetics. For those who do not wish to undergo a full Indoctrination Period it arranges shorter periods of lectures and demonstrations. A limited number of persons can be accepted for dianetic processing at the Foundation. Full cooperation with all agencies or persons desiring to test or use the tenets of dianetics is the basic desire of the Foundation.

L. RON HUBBARD

L. Ron Hubbard was born March 13, 1911 in Tilden, Nebraska. He has traveled widely over the world particularly in Asia. Educated at George Washington University as a mathematician, he began his studies of philosophy in 1934 and completed dianetics in 1947. He is a member of The Explorer's Club and the Gerontological Society.

Trustees

L. RON HUBBARD President and Co-Ordinator of Research

> SARA N. HUBBARD DONALD H. ROGERS JOHN W. CAMPBELL, JR. JOHN WM. MALONEY

Headquarters: 275 Morris Ave. (P. O. Box 502), Elizabeth. N. J. Phone ELizabeth 3-2951

JAMES M. ELLIOTT

New York: 55 E. 82nd St., New York 28, N. Y. Phone TRafalgar 9-2030

Washington, D. C.: 2025 Eye St., N. W., Washington 6, D. C. Phone Sterling 4924

Chicago: 111 E. Oak St., Chicago 11, III. Phone Michigan 2-5240

Honolulu: 3916 Old Pali Road (P.O. Box 5261), Honolulu 14, T.H. Phone 6-6936

Los Angeles: 2600 So. Hoover St., Los Angeles 7, Cal. Phone RIchmond 7-0571

Copyright, 1950, by The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc. The description of dianetics contained herein may be reproduced in its entirety without specific permission, provided that credit is given.

DIANETICS:

A BRIEF DISCUSSION

For centuries many curious and scientific probers into the convolutions of human thinking have told us that we are the possessors of a complex instrument called the mind, and approximately how it functions. That is called the analytical mind.

But dianetics has discovered and proved that we are also the possessors of another mind, a "reactive" mind, which has far greater force and compulsion upon us, which badgers and bedevils us throughout our entire life span.

This villainous reactive mind is the human evil which dianetics is assailing, and has dedicated itself to eradicate from mankind: it is the leech upon our rational behavior, the hypothetical cyst which occludes the proper functioning of the analytical mind, the root of all our psychosomatic ills, the barrier which prevents us from attaining the optimum of our abilities and our aspirations.

What does this reactive mind consist of? It is a kind of memory, but only of those events which happened while we were unconscious. And as such, it differs from our previous understanding of memory.

Memory is a process of recalling at will or in response to appropriate stimuli impressions previously made on the senses and recorded in the mind. The process of recall is essentially one of perceiving these impressions and understanding them; it is an analytical process.

What was not before understood and can now conclusively be demonstrated is that yet another file of impressions exists, one in which impressions are recorded, but in a manner and under circumstances which do not permit of voluntary recall by any means known prior to the inception of dianetics as an actual science.

It was from his discovery and study of this second file of data that Mr. L. Ron Hubbard evolved the science of dianetics. He discovered that this mind reacted to certain stimuli, but in a manner theretofore so incapable of rational explanation, so random and erratic, that its activity as such had quite understandably escaped the attention of the professions specializing in the human mind. This, he called the reactive mind.

The reactive mind records all impressions experienced during pain or unconsciousness. Moreover, the recording of the reactive mind hegins with the original two cells, male sperm and female ovum, ultimately to evolve into the adult human being, and continues from before conception, through birth, and on up to the "present time", which is to say, the current instant in the life of the adult.

A peculiar condition, however, attendant upon such reactive mind recording, is that it can take place only during periods of unconsciousness, or pain sufficient to lower the perceptive abilities of the analytical mind to a point of less than full consciousness. It is a further condition that, before any one of these data can in any way effectually influence the individual, it must be activated, or "keyed in", by an occurrence in the life of the individual, similar to the one originally recorded. From then on, it is capable of being reactivated, or "restimulated", by every recurrence of a restimulator.

We have said that the reactive mind records with the implication that the data are filed as obtained, without regard for system or origi-

nal context. Analogous results would be obtained were a recorder to be placed in operation upon a busy street corner: auto horns, crashes, whistles, and snatches of conversation would all be found on the tape in re-play. No selective mechanism could be devised which would do more than play off that which was recorded.

This is the activity of the reactive mind: recording, and re-play, in response to restimulation. Therefore, when any recording in the reactive mind is caused to re-play, the individual responds with a literal interpretation of the content of that particular recording.

It will be appreciated then, what startling, ludicrous-even disastrous results may be observed when this non-analytical, strictly literal "mind" is restimulated: a pregnant woman trips, falls heavily to the floor; her child is momentarily stunned (unconsciousness); in her terror and concern for her baby, she cries out, "My baby! I have harmed him, given him a terrible set-back! He will never be like other children!" Even though the child is born without mishaps or disfigurement, yet v ien in childhood someone remarks in a manner intended to be complimentary, "He is not like other children", the pre-natal incident "keys in", and he, thereafter, unconsciously seeks to be different, sulking in corners, refusing to join in with other children in their play and various normal activities.

This does happen and can be demonstrated!

Now, a true science not only recognizes the problems in its field, it offers a method for their solution: Dianetics is a true science, recognizing and solving its peculiar problems. The method is known as "dianetic processing". The mode is "reverie". The solution is

the erasure of those recordings which, when restimulated, cause reactive behavior in the human being. The individual whose reactive mind bank no longer contains any unerased incident is known in dianetic terminology as a "clear".

The state of reverie is induced by an astonishingly simple process. The "pre-clear" is asked to make himself comfortable and close his eyes. He is told that he may for the duration of the session, disregard noise or other interruption. He is told that he may at any time end the session voluntarily. He is told that he will be able to remember everything which is said either by himself or his "auditor". Finally, he is given a "canceller" so that no remark or suggestion made by either party will be able to affect him after the session ends. He is then asked to return to a past moment of pleasure.

The moment of pleasure is recounted. His auditor endeavors by adroit questioning to elicit all possible details. This has the effect of acquainting the patient with the practicability and process of "going back" or "returning". It also sharpens his powers of recall, and at the same time allays any doubts or misgivings he may experience.

He is next asked to go back or return to the first moment of pain or unconsciousness available at the time. Again, adroit questioning aids him to recall details. Several recountings of the incident serve to remove what may be called the "charge" on this incident, thus restoring to the analytical mind that vital energy heretofore required to endure or live with the disruptive content.

From here the pre-clear is led by the auditor to continue through further incidents, the

· The Hubbard Dianetic Research Joundation, Inc.

275 MORRIS AVENUE P.O. Box 502, Elizabeth, N. J.

ELIEVBELLY STARY

March 5, 1951

The United States is now engaged in a world conflict against Communist tyranny. Dianetics is an American originated science. The Foundation is an American organization. We are dedicated to the proposition that the science of Dianetics and the Foundation shall not through any lack of purpose or vigilance be used against our people or our country. Therefore, we must ask all Trustees, all staff members and employees, and all active auditor members of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation to sign, in duplicate, one of the two appended oaths before a notary public or equivalent witness, and to affix to each copy a signed, notarized card containing their fingerprints. Your local law enforcement officials will be glad to assist you in this matter. One copy of the completed document will be filed by the Foundation with the Federal Bureau of Investigation in Washington, D. C.

Please complete and return to National Headquarters, Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, 275 Morris Avenue, Elizabeth, New Jersey. Completed action is requested by March 10, 1951.

Sincerely,

James W. Ellest

James M. Elliott

National Administrator

JME/gb

enc. (6)

65-541000-5

07-340.80-5

Name - Please print or type									
Rt. thumb	Rt	. Fórefi	nger	Rt Mid	dle finger	R Ring	finger	R Lt	finger
		•			,				
			1						
				,				,	
thumb	L.	Forefir	nger	L Mida	le finger	L Ring	finger	L Lt	finger
			-4		,	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·			
						•			
•									
	<u> </u>				,			<u> </u>	
······································	····	ay of Say waspets on					· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	 .	
•)[Left	thumb	Right thu	mb			
=	*	a ·	*	*	-	•	=		í <u>e</u>
					,				
_					1	i		, , .	

· 62-94080-5

Scientology-28

A BRIEF SURVEY OF A RESEARCH PROJECTS AND PRELIMINARY RESULTS

DIANETIC PROCESSING

PUBLISHED BY THE



HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION

EDITORIAL NOTE

This book is a synthesis of information gathered through observation, discussion, investigation and experience over the last ten years.

I cannot entirely vouch for its authenticity. Disclosure of the sources from which it is drawn would undoubtedly lead to great difficulties for them. And in matters of this kind the Soviet is not occustomed to the issuance of validations.

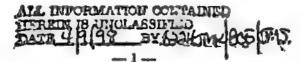
Having compiled this volume I did not easily discover any method of distributing it since my own facilities and finances are, as is customary with professors, necessarily limited. Further, the placement of this volume in anyone's hands constituted to some degree a considerable risk to myself until I realized that there actually were two American groups in the field of mental science who were entirely above suspicion, particularly since they were often mentioned as Saviet targets by my informers and were mentioned in the actual text of this book as being antipathetic to this Saviet program. These two groups were the Christian Scientists and the Dianeticists. Christian Science is an American religion, intensely patriotic. Dianetics is the only entirely American development in the field of the human mind,

Knowing from my information sources that Dianeties and Christian Science and their people have experienced years of mailing and defauation at Communist hands, I am submitting to these organizations this work. I wish to express here my appreciation for their hold resistance to Communism through the years.

I wish also to express my confidence in the future of the freq antions of earth. Although the Soviet has found a chink in the armor of individual liberty it is certain that Democratic processes can mend it. That only the individual himself can protest against assault and injury to him before law, joined with the fact that the insune have no rigits before law, has permitted in itself that deep ingress toto our country's security. So long as this legal hole exists, there is then no law against driving anyone insun, even thought this action deals as finally with a person as does murder. The existence today of highly efficient drugs such as LSD, one-millionth of an ounce of which can create insunity, brings this legal loopholo into focus. By enocting legislation permitting a friend or next of his to bring charges in case of assault and by quickly placing all treatment of and institutions for the innano in the hands of ministers, toking it entirely out of the hands of European Indectrinated practitioners, the entire effort of psychopolities can be nullified at once.

If you care to check this subject of psychopolities against current occurrences in the Amorican occur you will discover the argency of such measures.

Charles Stickley, New York City, 1958



CONTENTS

Editorial Note 1
An Address By Beria 3
CHAPTER I: The History and Definition of Psychopolitics
CHAPTER II: " The Constitution of Man as a Political Organism 8
Man'as an Economic Organism
CHAPTER IV:
CHAPTER V: ** An Examination of Loyalties
CHAPTER VI: The General Subject of Obedience 29
CHAPTER VII: Anatomy of Stimulus-Response Mechanisms of Man . 35
CHAPTER VIII:
CHAPTER IX: The Organization of Mental Health Campaigns45
CHAPTER X: 15 Conduct Under Fire
CHAPTER XI () () () () () () () () () (
CHAPTER XII:
CHAPTER XIII! Recruiting of Psychopolitical Dupes56
CHAPTER XIV: The Smashing of Religious groups58
CHAPTER XV: 4 Must Be Avoided61
CHAPTER XVI:
2

AN ADDRESS BY BERIA

American students at the Lonin University, I welcome your attendance at these classes on Psychopolitics.

Psychopolitics is an important if less known division of Geo-politics, it is less known because it must necessarily deal with highly educated a personnel, the very top strate of "mental healing."

By psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. To produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy is our first most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil. At least a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State, at last only Communism can resolve the problems of the masses.

A psychopolitician must work hard to produce the maximum chaos in the fields of "mental healing." He must recruit and use all the agencies and facilities of "mental healing." He must labor to increase the personnel and facilities of "mental healing" until at last the entire field of mental science is entirely dominated by Communist principles and desires.

To achieve these goals the psychopolitician must crush every "home-grown" yariety of mental healing in America. Actual teachings of Preud. James, Eddy and others amongst your misguided peoples must be swept away. They must be discredited, defamed, arrested, stamped upon even by their own government until there is no credit in them and only Communist-oriented "healing" remains. You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist doctrine under the guise of "psychology." You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitician or an unwitting assistant to our sims.

You must labor until we have dominion ever the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. You must achieve such discrepute for, the state of insanity and such authority over its pronouncement that not one statesman so labeled could again be given credence by his people. You must work until suicide arising from mental imbalance is common and calls forth no general investigation or remark.

With the institutions for the insane you have in your country prisons which can hold a million persons and can hold them without civil rights or any hope of freedom. And upon these people can be practiced shock and surgery so that never again will they draw a sane breath. You must make these treatments common and accepted. And you must aweep aside any treatment or any group of persons seeking to treat by affective means.

You must dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities. You must carry forward the myth that only a European doctor is competent in the field of insanity and thus excuse amongst you the high incidence of foreign birth and training. If and when we seize Vienna you shall have then a common ground of meeting and can come and take your instructions as worshippers of Freud along with other psychiatrists.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge. With it you can crase our enemies

as insects. You can exipple the efficiency of leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use, of drugs. You can wipe them away with testimony as to their insality. By our technologies you can even bring about insanity itself when they seem too resistive.

You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind.

However you labor under certain dangers. It may happen that remedies for our "treatments" may be discovered. It may occur that a public hue and cry may arise against "mental healing." It may thus occur that all mental healing might be placed in the hands of ministers and be taken out of the hands of our psychologists and psychiatrists. But the Capitalistic thirst for control, Capitalistic inhumanity and a general public terror of insanity can be brought to guard against these things. But should they occur, should independent researchers actually discover means to undo psychopolitical procedures, you must not rest, you must not eat or sleep, you must not atint one tiniest bit of available money to campaign against it, discredit it, strike it down and render it void. For hy an effective means all our actions and researches could be undone.

In a Capitalistic state you are aided on all sides by the corruption of the philosophy of man and the times. You will discover that everything will aid you in your campaign to seize, control and use all "mental healing" to spread our doctrine and rid us of our enemies within their own borders.

Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization of healing societies, by constant campaign about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness make your Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of the nation.

By psychopolitics create chaos. Leave a nation leaderless. Kill our enemies. And bring to Earth, through Communism, the greatest' peace Man has ever known.

Thank you.

CHAPTER I

THE HISTORY AND DEFINITION OF PSYCHOPOLITICS

Although punishment for its own sake may not be entirely without recompense, it is, nevertheless, true that the end and goal of all punishment is the indoctrination of the person being punished with an idea, whether that idea be one of restraint or obedience.

In that any ruler has, from time beyond memory, needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his ends, he has thus resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of Man. Today, Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern outgrowth of old practice is called Psychopolitics.

The stupidity and narrowness of nations not blessed with Russian reasoning has caused them to rely upon practices which are, today, too ancient and out-moded for the rapid and heroic pace of our time. And in view of the tremendous advance of Russian Culture in the field of mental technologies, begun with the glorious work of Pavlov and carried forward so ably by later Russians, it would be strange that an art and science would not evolve totally devoted to the aligning of loyalties and extracting the obedience of individuals and multitudes.

Thus we see that psychopolitical procedures are a natural outgrowth of practices as old as Man, practices which are current in every group of men throughout the world. Thus, in psychopolitical procedures there is no ethical problem, since it is obvious and evident that Man is always coerced against his will to the greater good of the State, whether by economic gains or indoctrination into the wishes and desires of the State.

Basically, Man is an animal. He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. Man is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of the environment. Those who so group and control him must then have in their possession specialized techniques

to direct the vagaries, and energies of the animal Man toward greater efficiency in the accomplishment of the goals of the State.

Psychopolitics, in one form or another; have long been used in Russia, but the subject is all but unknown outside the borders of our nation, save only where we have carefully transplanted our information and where it is used for the greater good of the nation.

The definition of Psychopolitics Tollows, &

Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and fayalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing"

The subject of Psychopolitics breaks down into several categories, each a natural and logical proceeding from the last. Its first subject is the constitution and anatomy of Man, himself, as a political organism. The next is an examination of Man as an economic organism, as this might be controlled by his desires. The next is classification of State goals for the individual and masses. The next is anexamination of loyalties. The next is the general subject of obedience. The next is the anatomy of the stimulus-response mechanisms of Man. The next is the subjects of shock and endurance. The next is categories of experience. The next is the catalyzing and aligning of experience. The next is the use of drugs. The next is the use of implantation." The next is the general application of Psychopolitics' within Russia. The next is the organization and use of counter-Psychopolitics. The next is the use of Psychopolitics in the conquest of foreign nations. The next is psychopolitical organizations outside Russia, their composition and activity. The next is the creation of slave, philosophy in an hostile nation. The next is countering antipsychopolitical activities abroad, and the-final one, the destiny of psychopolitical rule in a scientific age. might be added many subcategories, such as the nullification of modern weapons by psychopolitical activity.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be overestimated, particularly when used in a nation decayed by pseudo-intellectualism, where exploitation of the masses combines readily with psychopolitical actions, and particularly where the greed of Capitalistic or Monarchial regimes has already brought about an overwhelming incidence of neurosis which can be employed as the groundwork for psychopolitical action and a psychopolitical corps.

It is part of your mission, student, to prevent psychopolitical activity to the detriment of the Russian State, just as it is your mission to carry forward in our nation and outside it, if you are so assigned, the missions and goals of Psychopolitics. No agent of Russia could be even remotely effective without a thorough grounding in Psychopolitics, and so you carry forward with you a Russian trust to use well what you are learning here.

CHAPTER IL

THE CONSTITUTION OF MAN AS A POLITICAL ORGANISM

Man is already a colonial aggregation of cells, and to consider him an individual would be an error. Colonice of cells have gathered together as one organ or another of the body, and then these organs have, themselves, gathered together to form the whole. Thus we see that man, himself, is already a political organism, even if we do not consider a mass of men.

Sickness could be considered to be a disloyalty to the maining organisms on the part of one organism. This cialoyalty, becoming apparent, brings about a revolt of some part of the anatomy against the remaining whole, and these we have, in effect, an internal revolution. The heart, becoming disaffected, falls away from close membership and service to the remainder of the organism, and we discover the entire body in all of its activities is disrupted because of the revolutionary activity of the heart. The heart is in revolt because it cannot or will not co-operate with the remainder of the body. If we permit the heart thus to revolt the kidneys, taking the example of the heart, may in their turn rebel and cease to work for the good of the organism. This rebellion, multiplying to other organs and the glandslar system, brings about the death of the "individual." We can see with ease that the revolt is death, that the revolt of any part of the organism results in death. Thus we see that there can be no compromise with rebellion.

Like the "individual" man, the State is a collection of aggregations. The political entities within the State must, all of them, co-operate for the greater good of the State lest the State itself fall asunder and die, for with the disaffection of any single distrust we discover an example set for other districts, and we discover, at length, the entire State falling. This is the danger of revolution.

Look at Earth. We see here one entire organism. The organism of Earth is an individual organism. Earth has as its organs the various races and nations of men. Where one of these is permitted to remain disaffected, Earth itself

is threatened with death. The threatened rebellion of one country, no matter how small, against the total organism of Earth, would find Earth sick, and the cultural state of man to suffer in consequence. Thus, the putrescent illness of Capitalist States, spreading their pus and bacteria into the healthy countries of the world would not do otherwise than bring about the death of Earth, unless these ill organisms are brought into loyalty and obedience and made to function for the greater good of the world-wide State.

The constitution of Man is so composed that the individual cannot function efficiently without the alignment of each and every part and organ of his anatomy. As the average individual is incapable, in an unformed and uncultured state, as witness the barbarians of the jungle, so must be ba trained into a co-ordination of his organic functions by exercise, education, and work toward specific goals. We particularly and specifically note that the individual must be directed from without to accomplish his exercise, education, and work. He must be made to realize this, for only then can he be made to function efficiently in the role assigned to him.

The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination, and personal creativeness are alike in the masses antipathetic to the good of the Greater State. These willful and unaligned forces are no more than illnesses which will bring about disaffection, disunity, and at length the collapse of the group to which the individual is attached.

The constitution of Man lends itself easily and thoroughly to certain and positive regulation from without of all of its functions, including those of thinkingness, obedience, and loyalty, and these things must be controlled if a greater State is to ensue.

While it may seem desirable to the surgeon to amputate one or another limb or organ in order to save the remainder, it must be pointed out that this expediency is not entirely possible of accomplishment where one considers entire nations. A body deprived of organs can be observed to be lessened in its effectiveness. The world deprived of the workers now enslaved by the insane and nonsensical

idiocies of the Capitalists and Monarchs of Earth, would, if removed, create a certain disability in the world-wide State. Just as we see the victor forced to rehabilitate the population of a conquered country at the end of a war, thus any effort to depopulate a disaffected portion of the world might have some consequence. However, let us consider the inroad of virus and bacteria hostile to the organism, and we see that unless we can conquer the germ, the organ or organism which it is attacking will, itself, suffer.

In any State we have certain individuals who operate in the role of the virus and germ, and these, attacking the population or any group within the population, produce, by their self-willed greed, a sickness in the organ, which then generally spreads to the whole.

The constitution of Man as an individual body, or the w constitution of a State or a portion of the State as a political organism are analogous. It is the mission of Psychopolitics first to align the obedience and goals of the group, and then maintain their alignment by the eradication of the effectiveness of the persons and personalities which might swerve the group toward disaffection. In our own nation, where things are better managed and where reason reigns above all else, it is not difficult to eradicate the self-willed bacteria which might attack one of our political entities. But in the field of conquest, in nations less enlightened, where the Russian State does not yet have power, it is not as feasible to remove the entire self-willed individual. Psychopolitics makes it possible to remove that part of his personality which, in itself, is making havoc with the person's own constitution as well as the group with which the person is connected.

If the animal man were permitted to continue undisturbed by counter-revolutionary propaganda, if he were left to work under the well-planned management of the State, we would discover little sickness amongst Man, and we would discover no sickness in the State. But where the individual is troubled by conflicting propaganda, where he is made the effect of revolutionary activities, where he is permitted to think thoughts critical of the State itself, where he is permitted to question of those in whose natural

charge he falls, we would discover his constitution to suffer. We would discover, from this disaffection, the additional disaffection of his heart, and of other portions of his anatomy. So certain is this principle that when one finds a sick individual, could one search deeply enough, he would discover a mis-aligned loyalty and an interrupted obedience to that person's group unit.

There are those who foolishly have embarked upon some spiritual Alice-in-Wonderland voyage, into what they call the "subconscious" or the "unconscious" mind, and who, under the guise of "psychotherapy" would seek to make well the disaffection of body organs, but it is to be noted that their results are singularly lacking in success. There is no strength in such an approach. When hypnotism was first invented in Russia it was observed that all that was necessary was to command the unresisting individual to be well in order, many times, to accomplish that fact. The limitation of hypnotism was that many subjects were not susceptible to its uses, and thus hypnotism; has had to be improved upon in order to increase the suggestibility of individuals who would not otherwise be reached. Thus, any nation has had the experience of growing well again, as a whole organism, when placing sufficient force in play against a disaffected group. Just as in hypnotism any organ can be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience, so can any political group be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience should sufficient force be employed. However, force often brings about destruction and it is occasionally not feasible to use broad mass force to accomplish the ends in view. Thus, it is necessary to align the individual against his desire not to conform.

Just as it is a geomized truth that Man-must conform to his environment, so it is a recognized truth, and, will become more so as the years proceed, that even the body of Man can be commanded into health.

The constitution of Man renders itself peculiarly adapted to re-alignment of loyalties. Where these loyalties are indigestible to the constitution of the individual itself, such as loyalties to the 'petit bourgeoisie,' the Capitalist, to anti-Russian ideas, we find the individual body peculiarly sus-

Scientology-40

trial. This, more than anything else, would discredit them, but it is dangerous to practice this, in the extreme.

Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence, unless it is done in the safety of the institution, on persons who have been proven to be insane. Where institution deaths appear to be unnecessary, or to rise in "unreasonable number," political capital might be made of this by city officials or legislature. If the psychopolitical operative has, himself, or if his group has done a thorough job, defamatory data concerning the person, or connections, of the would-be attacker should be on file, should be documented, and should be used in such a way as to discourage the inquiry.

After a period of indoctrination, a country will expect insanity to be met by psychopolitical violence. Psychopolitical activities should become the only recognized treatment for insanity. Indeed, this can be extended to such a length that it could be made illegal for electric shock and brain surgery to be omitted in the treatment of a patient.

In order to defend psychopolitical activities, a great complexity should be made of psychiatric, psychoanalytical, and psychological technology. Any hearing should be burdened by terminology too difficult to be transcribed easily. A great deal should be made out of such terms as schizophrenia, paranola, and other relatively undefinable states.

Psychopolitical tests need not necessarily be in agreement, one to another, where they are available to the public. Various types of insanity should be characterized by difficult terms. The actual state should be made obscure, but by this verbiage it can be built into the court or investigating mind that a scientific approach exists and that it is too complex for him to understand. It is not to be imagined that a judge or a committee of investigation should inquire too deeply into the susbject of insanity, since they, themselves, part of the indoctrinated masses, are already intimidated if the psychopolitical activity has caused itself to be well-documented in terms of horror in magazines.

In case of a hearing or trial, the terribleness of insanity itself, its threat to the society, should be exaggerated until the court or committee believes that the psychopolitical operative is vitally necessary in his post and should not be

ceptible to sickness, and thus we can clearly understand whe epidemics, illnesses, mass-neuroses, tumults and confusions of the United States and other capitalist countries. Here we find the worker improperly and incorrectly layal, and thus we find the worker ill. To save him and establish him correctly and properly upon his goal toward a greater State, it is an overpowering necessity to make it possible for him to grant his loyalties in a correct direction. In that his loyalties are sweryed and his obedience cravenly demanded by persons antipathetic to his general good, and in that these persons are few, even in a Capitalist nation, the goal and direction of Psychopolitics is clearly-understood. To benefit the worker in such a plight, it is necessary to eradicate, by general propaganda, by other means, and by his own co-operation, and self-willedness of perverted leaders. It is necessary, as well, to indoctrinate the edu-

warped leadership, less-craven doctrine, and more co-operation with the ideas and ideals of the Communist State. The technologies of Psychopolitics are directed to this

cated strata into the tenets and principles of co-operation with the environment, and thus to insure to the worker less-

end.

· CHAPTER III

MAN-AS-AN-ECONOMIC ORGANISM

Man is subject to certain desires and needs which are as natural to his beingness as they are to that of any other animal. Man, however, has the peculiarity of exaggerating some of these beyond the bounds of reason. This is obvious through the growth of leisure classes, pseudo-intellectual groups, the 'petit bourgeoisie," Capitalism, and other ills.

It has been said, with truth, that one tenth of a man's life concerned with politics and nine-tenths with economics. Without food, the individual dies. Without clothing, he freezes. Without houses and weapons, he is prey to the starving wolves. The acquisition of sufficient items to answer these necessities of food, clothing, and shelter, in reason, is the natural right of a member of an enlightened State. An excess of such items brings about unrest and disquiet. The presence of luxury items and materials, and the artificial creation and whetting of appetities, as in Capitalist advertising, are certain to accentuate the less-desirable characteristics of Man:

The individual is an economic organism, in that he requires a certain amount of food, a certain amount of water, and must hold within himself a certain amount of heat in order to live. When he has more food than he can eat, more clothing than he needs to protect him, he then enters upon a certain idleness which dulls his wits and awareness, and makes him prey to difficulties which, in a less toxic state, he would have foreseen and avoided. Thus, we have a glut being a menace to the individual.

It is no less different in a group. Where the group acquires too much, its awareness of its wan fellows and of the environment is accordingly reduced and the effectiveness the group in general is lost.

The maintaining of a balance between gluttony and need is the province of Economics proper, and is the fit subject and concern of the Communist State.

Desire and want are a state of mind. Individuals can be a educated into desiring and wanting more than they can ever possibly obtain, and such individuals are unhappy. Most

Ĭ

of the self-willed characteristics of the Capitalists come entirely from greed. The exploits the worker far beyond any necessity on his own part, as a Capitalist, to need,

In a nation where economic balances are not controlled, the appetite of the individual is unduly whetted by enchanting and fanciful persuasions to desire, and a type of insanity ensues, where each individual is persuaded to possess more than he can use, and to possess it even at the expense of his fellows.

There is in economic balances, the other side. Too great and too long privation can bring about unhealthy desires, which, in themselves, accumulate if left action, more than the individual can use. Poverty, itself, as carefully cultivated in Capitalist States, can bring about an imbalance of acquisition. Just as a vacuum will pull into it masses, in a country where enforced privation upon the masses is permitted, and where desire is artificially whetted, need turns to greed, and one easily discovers in such states exploitation of the many for the benefit of the few.

If one, by the technologies of Psychopolitics, were to dull this excessive greed in the few who possess it, the worker would be freed to seek a more-natural balance.

Here we have two extremes. Either one of them are an insanity. If we wish to create an insanity we need only glut or deprive an individual at long length beyond the ability to withstand and we have a mental imbalance. A simple example of this is the alternation of too low with too high pressures in a chamber, an excellent psychopolitical procedure. The rapidly varied pressure brings about a chaos wherein the individual will cannot act and where other wills then, perforce, assume control.

Essentially, in an entire country, one must remove the greedy by whatever means and must then create and continue a semi-privation in the masses in order to command and utterly control the nation.

A continuous hope for prosperity must be indoctrinated in to the masses with many dreams and visions of glut of commodity and this hope must be counter-played against the actuality of privation and the continuous threat of loss of all economic factors in case of disloyalty to the State in order to suppress the individual wills of the masses.

In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of the cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalistic nations in order to assert of more and more strong control over individual wills. A boom is as advantageous as a depression for our ends for during prosperity our propaganda lines must only continue to point up the wealth the period is delivering to the selected few to divorce their control of the state. During a depression one must only point out that it ensued as a result of the avarice of a few and the general political incompetence of the national leaders.

The handling of economic propaganda is not properly the sphere of psychopolitics but the psychopolitician must understand economic measures and Communist goals connected with them.

The masses must at last come to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the "burdensome leisure class" and can thus be brought to accept such a thing as income tax, a Marxist principle smoothly slid into Capitalistic framework in 1909 in the United States. This even though the basic law of the United States forbade it and even though Communism at that time had been active only a few years in America. Such success as the Income Tax law, had it been followed thoroughly could have brought the United States and not Russia into the world scene as the first Communist nation. But the virility and good sense of the Russian peoples won. It may not be that the United States will become entirely Communist until past the middle of the century but when it does it will be because of our superior understanding of economics and of psychopolitics.

The Communist agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purposes and to him we must leave this task. The psychopolitical operator plays a distinctly different role in this drama.

The rich, the skilled in finance, the well informed in government are particular and individual targets for the psychopolitician. His is the role of taking off the board those individuals who would halt or corrupt Communist economic programs. Thus every rich man, every statesman, every person well informed and capable in government must have brought to his side as a trusted confidant a psychopolitical operator.

The families of these persons are often deranged from idleness and glut and this fact must be played upon, even created. The normal health and wildness of a rich man's son must be twisted and perverted and explained into neurosis and then, assisted by a timely administration of drugs or violence, turned into criminality or insanity. This brings at once some one in "mental healing" into confidential contact with the family and from this point on the very most must then be made of that contact.

Communism could best succeed if at the side of every rich or influential man there could be placed a psychopolitical operator, an undoubted authority in the field of "mental healing" who could then by his advice or through the medium of a wife or daughter by his guided opinions direct the optimum policy to embroil or upset the economic policies of the country and, when the time comes to do away forever with the rich or influential man, to administer the proper drug or treatment to bring about his complete demise in an institution as a patient or dead as a suicide.

Planted beside a country's powerful persons the psychopolitical operator can also guide other policies to the betterment of our battle.

The Capitalist does not know the definition of war. He thinks of war as attack with force performed by soldiers and machines. He does not know that a more effective if somewhat longer war can be fought with bread or, in our case, with drugs and the wisdom of our art. The Capitalist has never won a war in truth. The psychopolitician is having little trouble winning this one.

CHAPTER IV

STATE GOALS FOR THE INDIVIDUAL AND MASSES

Just as we would discover an individual to be ill, whose organs, each one, had a different goal from the rest, so we discover the individuals and the State to be ill where goals are not rigorously codified and enforced.

There are those who, in less enlightened times, gave Man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, Man's entire impulse toward higher things stemmed from Freedom. We must remember that the same peoples who embraced this philosophy also continued in Man the myth of spiritual existence.

All goals proceed from duress. Life is a continuous escape. Without force and threat there can be no striving. Without pain there can be no desire to escape from pain. Without the threat of punishment there can be no gain. Without duress and command there can be no alignment of bodily functions. Without rigorous and forthright control, there can be no accomplished goals for the State.

Goals of the State should be formulated by the State for the obedience and concurrence of the individuals within that State. A State without goals so formulated is a sick State. A State without the power and forthright wish to enforce its goals is a sick State.

When an order is issued by the Communist State, and is not obeyed, a lickness will be discovered to ensue. Where obedience fails, the masses suffer.

State goals depend upon loyalty and obedience for their accomplishment. When one discovers a State goal to be interpreted, one discovers inevitably that there has been an interposition of self-willedness, of greed, of idleness, or of rugged individualism and self-centered initiative. The interruption of a State goal will be discovered as having been interrupted by a person whose disloyalty and disobedience is the direct result of his own mis-alignment with life.

It is not always necessary to remove the individual. It is possible to remove his self-willed tendencies to the improvement of the goals and gains of the whole. The technologies of Psychopolitics are graduated upon the scale

which starts somewhat above the removal of the individual himself, upward toward the removal only of those tendencies which bring about his lack of co-operation.

It is not enough for the State to have goals. These goals, once put forward, depend for their completion upon the loyalty and obedience of the workers. These, engaged for the most part, in hard labors, have little time for idle speculation, which is good. But, above them, unfortunately, there must be foremen of one or another position, any one of whom might have sufficient idleness and lack of physical occupation to cause some disaffecting independency in his conduct and behaviour.

Psychopolitics remedies this tendency toward disaffection when it exceeds the common persussions of the immediate superiors of the person in question.

CHAPTER V

AN EXAMINATION OF LOYALTIES

If loyalty is so important in the economic and social structure, it is necessary to examine it further as itself.

In the field of Psychopolitics, loyalty means simply 'alignment.' It means, more fully, alignment with the goals of the Communist State. Disloyalty means entirely mis-alignment, and more broadly, mis-alignment with the goals of the Communist State.

When we consider that the goals of the Communist State are to the best possible benefit of the masses, we can see that disloyalty, as a term, can embrace Democratic alignment. Loyalty to persons not communistically indoctrinated would be quite plainly a mis-alignment.

The cure of disloyalty is entirely contained in the principles of alignment. All that it is necessary to do, where disloyalty is encountered, is to align the purposes of the individual toward the goals of Communism, and it will be discovered that a great many circumstances hitherto distasteful in his existence will cease to exist.

A heart, or a kidney in rebellion against the remainder of the organism is being disloyal to the remainder of the organism. To cure that heart or kidney it is actually only necessary to bring its activities into alignment with the remainder of the body.

The technologies of Psychopolitics adequately demonstrate the workability of this. Mild shock of the electric variety can, and does, produce the re-cooperation of a rebellious body organ. It is the shock and punishment of surgery which, in the main, accomplishes the re-alignment of a disaffected portion of the body, rather than the surgery itself. It is the bombardment of X-Rays, rather than the therapeutic value of X-Rays which causes some disaffected organ to once again turn its attention to the support of the general organism.

While it is not borne out that electric shock has any therapeutic value, so far as making the individual more sane, it is adequately brought out that its punishment value will create in the patient a greater co-operative attitude.

Brain surgery has no statistical data to recommend it beyond its removal of the individual personality from amongst the paths of organs which were not permitted to co-operate. These two Russian developments have never pretended to alter the state of sanity. They are only effective and workable in introducing an adequate punishment mechanism to the personality to make it cease and desist from its courses and egotistical direction of the anatomy itself. It is the violence of the electric shock and the surgery which is useful in subduing the recalcitrant personality, which is all that stands in the road of the masses or the State. It is occasionally to be discovered that the removal of the preventing personality by shock and surgery then permits the regrowth and re-establishment of organs, which have been rebelled against by that personality. In that a well-regulated state is composed of organisms, not personalities, the. use of electric shock and brain surgery in Psychopolitics is clearly demonstrated.

The changing of loyalty consists, in its primary step, of the eradication of existing loyalties. This can be done in one of two ways. First, by demonstrating that previously existing loyalties have brought about perilous physical circumstances, such as imprisonment, lack of recognition, duress, or privation, and second, by eradicating the personality itself.

?

ä

An ... distant

The first is accomplished by a steady and continuous indoctrination of the individual in the belief that his previous loyalties have been granted to an unworthy source. One of the primary instances in this is creating circumstances which apparently derive from the target of his loyalties, so as to rebuff the individual. As part of this there is the creation of a state of mind in the individual, by actually placing him under duress, and then furnishing him with false evidence to demonstrate that the target of his previous loyalties is, itself, the course of the duress. Another portion of this same method consists of defaming or degrading the individual whose loyalties are to be changed to the target of his loyalties, i.e., superiors or government, to such a degree that this target, at length, actually does hold the individual in disrepute, and so does rebuff him and serve to

convince him that his loyalties have been misplaced. These are the milder methods, but have proven extremely effective. The greatest drawback in their practice is that they require time and concentration, the manufacture of false evidence, and a psychopolitical operator's time.

In moments of expediency, of which there are many, the personality itself can be rearranged by shock, surgery, duress, privation, and in particular, that best of psychopolitical techniques, implantation, with the technologies of neo-hypnotism. Such duress must have in its first part a defamation of the loyalties, and in its second, the implantation of new loyalties. A good and experienced psychopolitical operator, working under the most favorable circumstances, can, by the use of psychopolitical technologies. alter the lovalties of an individual so deftly that his own companions will not suspect that they have changed. This, however, requires considerably more finesse than is usually necessary to the situation. Mass neo-hypnotism can accomplish more or less the same results when guided by an experienced psychopolitical operator. An end goal in such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation in a short period of time by mass nec-hypnotism, a thing which has been effectively accomplished among the less-usable states of Russia.

It is adequatly demonstrated that loyalty is entirely lacking in that mythical commodity known as spiritual quality.' Loyalty is entirely a thing of dependence, economic or mental, and can be changed by the crudest implementations. Observation of workers in their factories or fields demonstrates that they easily grant loyalty to a foreman or a woman, and then as easily abandon it and substitute another individual, revulsing, at the same time, toward the person to whom loyalty was primarily granted. The queasy insecurity of the masses in Capitalistic nations finds this more common than in an enlightened State such as Russia. In Capitalistic states, dependencies are so craven, wants and privations are so exaggerated, that loyalty is entirely without ethical foundation and exists only in the realm of dependency, duress, or demand.

It is fortunate that Communism so truly approaches an

idealistate of mind, for this brings a certain easiness into any changing of loyalties, since all other philosophies extant and practiced on Earth today are degraded and debased, compared to Communism. It is then with a certain security that a psychopolitical operator functions, for he knows that he can change the loyalty of an individual to a more ideal level by reason alone, and only expediency makes it necessary to employ the various shifts of psychopolitical technology. Any man who cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane; and it is, therefore completely justified to use the techniques of insanity upon the non-Communist.

In order to change loyalty it is necessary to establish first the existing loyalties of the individual. The task is made very simple in view of the fact that Capitalistic and Fascistic nations have no great security in the loyalty of their subjects. And it may be found that the loyalties of the subjects, as we call any person against whom psychopolitical technology is to be exerted, are already too faint to require eradication. It is generally only necessary to persuade with the rationale and overwhelming reasonability of Communism to have the person grant his loyalty to the Russian State. However, regulated only by the importance of the subject, no great amount of time should be expended uponthe individual, but emotional duress, or electric shock, or brain surgery should be resorted to, should Communist propaganda persuasion fail. In a case of a very important person, it may be necessary to utilize the more delicate. technologies of Psychopolitics so as to place the person himself, and his associates, in ignorance of the operation. In this case a simple implantation is used, with a maximum duress and command value. Only the most skilled psychopolitical operator should be employed on such a project, as in this case of the very-important person, for a bungling might disclose the tampering with his mental processes. It is much more highly recommended, if there is any doubt whatever about the success of an operation against an important person, to select out as a psychopolitical target persons in his vicinity in whom he is emotionally involved. His wife or children normally furnish the best targets, and

these can be operated against without restraint. ing the loyalty of a very important person one must place. at his side a constant pleader who enters a sexual or familial chord into the situation on the side of Communism. It may not be necessary to make a Communist out of the wife, or the children, or one of the children, but it might prove efficacious to do so. In most instances, however, this is not possible. By the use of various drugs, it is, in this modern age, and well within the realm of psychopolitical reality, entirely too easy to bring about a state of severe neurosis. or insanity in the wife or children, and thus pass them, with & full consent of the important person, and the government in which he exists, or the bureau in which he is operating, into the hands of a psychopolitical operator, who then in his own. laboratory, without restraint or fear of investigation or censor, can, with electric shock, surgery, sexual attack, drugs, or other useful means, degrade or entirely alter the personality of a family member, and create in that person a psychopolitical slave subject who, then, on command or signal, will perform outrageous actions, thus discrediting the important person, or will demand, on a more delicate level, that certain measures be taken by the important person, which measures are, of course, dictated by the psychopolitical operator.

Usually when the party has no real interest in the activities or decisions of the important person, but merely wishes to remove him from effective action, the attention of the psychopolitical operator need not be so intense, and the person need only be passed into the hands of some unwitting mental practitioner, who taught as he is by psychopolitical operators, will bring about sufficient embarrassment.

When the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved, and where the opinion, weight, or effectiveness of the individual stands firmly in the road of Communist goals, it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means, and then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, to see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide, or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide. Psychopolitical opera-

tors have handled such situations skillfully tens of thou-

It is a firm principle of Psychopolitics that the person to be destroyed must be involved at first or second hand in the atigma of insanity; and must have been placed in contact with psychopolitical operators or persons trained by them, with a maximum amount of tumult and publicity. stigma of insanity is properly placed at the door of such persons' reputations and is held there firmly by bringing about irrational acts, either on his own part or in his vicin-Ity. Such an activity can be classified as a partial destruction of alignment, and if this destruction is carried forward " to its furthest extent the mis-alignment on the subject of all loyalties can be considered to be complete, and alignment on new loyalties can be embarked upon safely. By bringing about insanity of suicide on the part of the wife of an important political personage, a sufficient mis-alignment has been instigated to change his attitude. And this, carried forward firmly, or assisted by psychopolitical implantation can begin the rebuilding of his loyalties, but now slanted in a more proper and fitting direction.

Another reason for the alignment of psychopolitical activities with the mis-alignment of insanity is that insanity, itself, is a despised and disgraced state, and anything connected with it is lightly viewed. Thus, a psychopolitical operator, working in the vicinity of an insane person, can refute and disprove any accusations made against him by demonstrating that the family itself is tainted with mental imbalance. This is surprisingly effective in Capitalistic countries where insanity is so thoroughly feared that no one would dream of investigating any circumstances in its vicinity. Psychopolitical propaganda works constantly and must work constantly to increase and build up this aura of mystery surrounding insanity, and must emphasize the horribleness and hopelessness of insanity in order to excuse non-therapeutic actions taken against the insane. Particularly in Capitalistic countries, an insane person has no rights under law. No person who is insane may hold property. No person who is insane may testify. Thus, we have

an excellent road along which we can travel toward our certain goal and destiny.

Entirely by bringing about public conviction that the sanity of a person is in question, it is possible to discount and eradicate all of the goals and activities of that person. By demonstrating the insanity of a group, or even a government, it is possible, then, to cause its people to disavow it. By magnifying the general human reaction to insanity, through keeping the subject of insanity, itself, forever before the public eye, and then, by utilizing this reaction by causing a revulsion on the part of a populace against its leader or leaders, it is possible to stop any government or movement.

It is important to know that the entire subject of loyalty is thus as easily handled as it is. One of the first and fore-most missions of the psychopolitician is to make an attack upon Communism and insanity synonymous. It should become the definition of insanity, of the paranoid variety, that "A paranoid believes he is being attacked by Communists." Thus, at once the support of the individual so attacking Communism will fall away and wither.

Instead of executing national leaders, suicide for them should be arranged under circumstances which question their demise. In this way we can select out all opposition to the Communist extension into the social orders of the world, and render populaces who would oppose us leader-less, and bring about a state of chaos or mis-alignment into which we can thrust, with great simplicity, the clear and forceful doctrines of Communism.

The eleverness of our attack in this field of Psychopolitics is adequate to avoid the understanding of the layman and the usual stupid official, and by operating entirely under the banner of authority, with the oft-repeated statement that the principles of psychotherapy are too devious for common understanding, an entire revolution can be effected without the suspicion of a populace until it is an accomplished fact.

As insanity is the maximum mis-alignment, it can be grasped to be the maximum weapon in severance of loyalties to leaders and old social orders. Thus, it is of the utmost

Importance that psychopolitical operatives infiltrate the healing arts of a nation marked for conquest, and bring from that quarter continuous pressure against the population and the government until at last the conquest is affected. This is the subject and goal of Psychopolitics, itself.

In rearranging loyalties we must have a command of their values. In the animal the first loyalty is to himself, This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him, showing him that he does not remember, cannot act or does not trust thimself. The second loyalty is to his family unit, his parents and brothers and sisters. This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce and by raising the children wherever possible by the State. The next loyalty is to his friends and local environment. This is destroyed by lowering his trust and bringing about reportings upon him allegedly by his fellows or the town or village authorities. The next is to the State and this, for the purposes of Communism, is the only loyalty which should exist once the state is founded as a Communist State. To destroy loyalty to the State all manner of forbiddings for youth must be put into effect so as to disenfranchise therings members of the Capitalist state and, by promises of a better lot under Communism, to gain their loyalty to a Communist movement.

Denying a Capitalist country casy access to courts, bringing about and supporting propagands to destroy the home, creating and continuous juvenile country, forcing upon the state all manner of practices to divorce the child from it will in the end create the chaos necessary to Communism.

Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny the child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt. Delinquency will ensue.

By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teen-ager alcohol, by praising his wildness, by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him or her practices as taught at the Sexpol, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness into which can then be cast the solution which will give the teen-ager complete freedom everywhere. —Communism.

Should it be possible to continue conscription beyond any reasonable time by promoting unpopular wars and other means the draft can always stand as a further barrier to the progress of youth in life, destroying any immediate hope to participate in his nation's civil life.

By these means the patriotism of youth for their Capitalistic flag can be dulled to a point where they are no longer dangerous as soldiers. While this might require many decades to effect, Capitalism's short term view will never envision the lengths across which we can plan.

If we could effectively kill the national pride and patriotism of just one generation we will have won that country. Therefore there must be continual propaganda abroad to undermine the loyalty of the citizens in general and the teen ager in particular.

The role of the psychopolitical operator in this is very strong. He can from his position as an authority on the mind, advise all manner of destructive measures. He can teach the lack of control of this child at home. He can instruct, in an optimum situation, the entire nation in how to handle children—and instruct them so that the children, given no control, given no real home, can run wildly about with no responsibility for their nation or themselves.

The mis-alignment of the loyalty of youth to a Capitalistic nation sets the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism. Creating a greed for drugs, sexual misbehavior and uncontrolled freedom and presenting this to them as a benefit of Communism will with ease bring about our alignment.

In the case of strong leaders amongst youthful groups, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard that leadership. If it is to be used, the character of the girl or boy must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. But where the leadership is not susceptible,

where it resists all persuasions and might become dangerous to our Cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities to that person and to harrass him in one way or another until he can come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this has been effected it can be hoped that a psychopolitical operator, by reason of child advisor status, can, in the security of the jail and cloaked by processes of law, destroy the sanity of that person. Particularly brilliant scholars, athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either one of these two ways.

In the matter of guiding the activities of juvenile courts, the psychopolitical operator entertains here one of his easier tasks. A Capitalistic nation is so filled with injustice in general that a little more passes without comment. In juvenile courts there are always persons with strange appetites whether these be judges or police men or women. If such do not exist they can be created. By making available to them young girls or boys in the "security" of the Jail or the detention home and by appearing with flash cameras or witnesses one becomes equipt with a whip adequate to direct all the future decisions of that person when these are needed.

The handling of youth cases by courts should be led further and further away from law and further and further into "mental problems" until the entire nation thinks of "mental problems" instead of criminals. This places vacancies everywhere in the courts, in the offices of district attorneys, on police staffs which could then be filled with psychopolitical operators and these become then the judges of the land by their influence and into their hands comes the total control of the criminal, without whose help n

evolution cannot ever be accomplished.

By stressing this authority over the problems of youth and adults in courts one day the demand for psychopolitical operators could become such that even the armed services will use "authorities on the mind" to work their various justices and when this occurs the armed forces of the nation then enter into our hands as solidly as if we commanded them ourselves. With the slight bonus of having thus a skilled in ogntor near every technician or handler of secret was apparatus, the country, in event of revolution, as did G in 1918 and 1919 will find Itself immobilized by its own Army and Navy fully and entirely in Communist hands.

Thus the subject of loyalties and their re-alignment is in fact the subject of non-armed conquest of an enemy.

CHAPTER VI

THE GENERAL SUBJECT OF OBEDIENCE

Obedience is the result of force.

Everywhere we look in the history of Earth we discover that obedience to new rulers has come about entirely through the demonstration on the part of those rulers of greater force than was to be discovered in the old ruler. A population overriden, conquered by war, is obedient to its conqueror. It is obedient to its conqueror because its conqueror has exhibited more force.

Concurrent with force is brutality, for there are human considerations involved which also represent force. The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed toward any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

Force is the antithesis of humanizing actions: it is so synonymous in the human mind with savageness, lawlessness, brutality, and barbarism, that it is only necessary to display an inhuman attitude toward people, to be granted by those people the possession of force.

Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force is; itself, the essential ingredient of greatness. We have to hand no less an example than our great Communist Leaders, who, is moments of duress and trial, when faced by Czarist rule, continued over the heads of an enslayed populace, yet displayed sufficient courage never to stay their hands in the execution of the conversion of the Russian State to Communist rule.

If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands, in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands.

As an example of this, we find an individual refusing to obey and being struck. His refusal to obey is now less vociferous. He is struck again, and his resistance is less-

ened once more. He is hammered and pounded again and again, until, at length, his only thought is direct and implicit obedience to that person from whom the force has emanated. This is a proven principle. It is proven because it is the main principle Man, the animal, has used since his earliest beginnings. It is the only principle which has been effective, the only principle which has brought about a wide and continued belief. For it is to our benefit that an individual who is struck again, and again, and again from a certain source, will, at length, hypnotically believe anything he is told by the source of the blows.

The studidity of Western civilizations is best demonstrated by the fact that they believe hypnotism is a thing of the mind, of attention, and a desire for unconsciousness. This is not true. Only when a person has been beaten, punished, and mercilessly hammered, can hypnotism upon him be guaranteed in its effectiveness. It is stated by Western authorities on hypnosis that only some twenty percent of the people are susceptible to hypnotism. This statement is very untrue. Given enough punishment, all of the people in any time and place are susceptible to hypnotism. In other words, by adding force, hypnotism is made uniformly effective. Where unconsciousness could not be induced by simple concentration upon the hypnotist, unconsciousness can be induced by drugs, by blows, by electric shock, and by other means. And where unconsciousness cannot be induced so as to make an implantation or an hypnotic command effective, it is only necessary to amoutate the functioning portions of the animal man's brain to render him null and void and no longer a menace. Thus, we find that hypnotism is. entirely effective.

The mechanisms of hypnotism demonstrate clearly that people can be made to believe in certain conditions, and even in their environment or in politics, by the administration of force. Thus, it is necessary for a psychopolitician to be an expert in the administration of forces. Thus, he can bring about implicit obedience, not only on the part of individual members of the populace, but on the entire populace itself and its government. He need only take unto him-

self a sufficiently savage role, a sufficiently uncompromising inhuman attitude, and he will be obeyed and believed.

The subject of hypnotism is a subject of belief. What can people be made to believe? They can be made to believe anything which is administered to them with sufficient brutality and force. The obedience of a populace is as good as they will believe.

Despicable religions, such as Christianity, knew this. They knew that if enough faith could be brought into being a populace could be enslaved by the Christian mockeries of humanity and mercy, and thus could be disarmed. But one need not count upon this act of faith to bring about a broad belief. One must only exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore and thereby implicit obedience. As Communism is a matter of belief, its study is a study of force.

The earliest Russian psychiatrists, pioneering this science of psychiatry, understood thoroughly that hypnosis is induced by acute fear. They discovered it could also be induced by shock of an emotional nature, and also by extreme privation, as well as by blows and drugs.

In order to induce a high state of hypnoxogy in an individual, a group, or a population, an element of terror must always be present on the part of those who would govern. The psychiatrist is aptly suited to this role, for his brutalities are committed in the name of science and are inexplicably complex, and entirely out of view of the human understanding. A sufficient popular terror of the paychiatrist will, in itself, bring about insanity on the part of many individuals. A psychopolitical operative, then, can, entirely cloaked with authority, commence and continue a campaign of propaganda, describing various "treatments" which are administered to the insane. A psychopolitical operative should at all times insist that these treatments are therapeutic and necessary. He can, in all of his literature and his books, list large numbers of pretended cures by these means. But these "cures" need not actually produce any recovery from a state of disturbance. As long as the psychopolitical operative or his dupes are the only authorities as to the difference between sanity and insanity, their word as to the therapeutic value of such treatment will be the final word. No layman would dare adventure to place judgment upon the state of sanity of an individual whom the psychiatrist has already declared insane. The individual, himself, is unable to complain, and his family, as will be covered later, is already discredited by the occurrence of insanity in their midst. There must be no other adjudicators of insanity, otherwise it could be disclosed that the brutalities practiced in the name of treatment are not therapeutic.

A psychopolitical operative has no interest in "therapeutic means" or "cures." The greater number of insane in the country where he is operating, the larger number of the populace will come under his view, and the greater will become his facilities. Because the problem is apparently mounting into uncontrollable heights, he can more and more operate in an atmosphere of emergency, which again excuses his use of such freatments as electric shock, the prefrontal lobotomy, trans-orbital leucotomy, and other operations long-since practiced in Russia on political prisoners.

It is to the interest of the psychopolitical operative that the possibility of curing the insane be outlawed and ruled out at all times. For the sake of obedience on the part of the population and their general reaction, a level or brutality must, at all costs, be maintained. Only in this way can the absolute judgment of the psychopolitical operative as tothe sanity of insanity of public figures be maintained in complete belief. Using sufficient brutality upon their patients, the public at large will come to believe utterly anything they say about their patients. Furthermore, and, much more important; the field of the mind must be sufficiently dominated by the psychopolitical operative, so that wherever tenets of the mind are taught they will be hypnotically believed. The psychopolitical operative, having under his control all psychology classes in an area, can thus bring about a complete reformation of the future leaders of a country in their educational processes, and so prepare them for Communism:

To be obeyed, one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will unquestioningly be obeyed.

When he is fortunate enough to obtain into his hands anyone near to a political or important figure, this factor of obedience becomes very important. A certain amount of fear or terror must be engendered in the person under treatment so that this person will then take immediate orders, completely and unquestioningly, from the psychopolitical operative, and so be able to influence the actions of that person who is to be reached.

Bringing about this state of mind on the part of a populace and its leaders—that a psychopolitical operative must, at all times, he believed—could eventually be attended by very good fortune. It is not too much to hope that psycho-, political operatives would then, in a country such as the United States, become the most intimate advisors to political figures, even to the point of advising the entirety of a political party as to its actions in an election.

The long view is the important view. Belief is engendered by a certain amount of fear and terror from an authoritative level, and this will be followed by obedience.

The general propagands which would best serve Psychopolitics would be a continual insistence that certain authoritative levels of healing, deemed this or that the correct treatment of insanity. These treatments must always in ⊱ clude a certain amount of brutality. Propaganda should continue and stress the rising incidence of insanity in a country. The entire field of human behaviour, for the benefit of the country, can, at length, be broadened into abnormal behaviour. Thus, anyone indulging in any eccentricity, particularly the eccentricity of combatting psychopolitics, could be silenced by the authoritative opinion on the part of a psychopolitical operative that he was acting in an abnormal fashion. This, with some good fortune, could bring the person into the hands of the psychopolitical operative so as to forever more disable him, or to swerve his loyalties by pain-drug hypnotism.

On the subject of obedience itself, the most optimum obedience is unthinking obedience. The command givenmust be obeyed without any rationalizing on the part of the subject. The command must, therefore, be implanted below the thinking processes of the subject to be influenced, and

must react upon him in such a way as to bring no mental

alertness on his part. .

It is in the interest of Psychopolitics that a population he told that an hypnotized person will not do anything against his actual will, will not commit immoral acts, and will not act so as to endanger himself. While this may be true of light, parlour hypnotism, it certainly is not true of commands implanted with the use of electric shock; drugs, or heavy punishment. It is counted upon completely that this will be discredited to the general public by psychopolitical operatives, for if it were to be generally known that individuals would obey commands harmful to themselves, and would commit immoral acts while under the influence of deep hypnotic commands, the actions of many people, working unknowingly in favor of Communism. would be too-well understood. People acting under deep hypnotic commands should be acting apparently of their own volition and out of their own convictions.

The entire subject of psychopolitical hypnosis, Psychopolitics in general, depends for its defense upon continuous protest from authoritative sources that such things are not possible. And, should anyone unmask a psychopolitical operative, he should at once declare the whole thing a physical impossibility, and use his authoritative position to discount any accusation. Should any writings of Psychopolitics come to view, it is only necessary to brand them a hoax and laugh them out of countenance: Thus, psychopolitical

activities are easy to defend.

"AVhen psychopolitical activities have reached a certain peak, from there on it is almost impossible to undo them, for the population is already under the duress of obedience to the psychopolitical operatives and their dupes. The ingredient of obedience is important, for the complete belief in the psychopolitical operative renders his statement caueciling any challenge about psychopolitical operations irrefutable. The optimum circumstances would be to occupy every position which would be consuited by officials on any question or suspicion arising on the subject of Psychopolitics. Thus, a psychlatric advisor should be placed near to hand in every government operation. As all suspicions would then be referred to him, no action would ever be taken, and the goal of Communism could be realized in that nation.

Paychopolitics depends, from the viewpoint of the layman, upon its fantastic aspects. These are its best defense, but above all these defenses is implicit obedience on the part of officials and the general public, because of the character of

the psychopolitical operative in the field of healing.

CHAPTER VII

ANATOMY OF STIMULUS-RESPONSE MECHANISMS OF MAN

Man is a stimulus-response animal. His entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals, depend upon stimulus-response machinery. This has long been demonstrated by such Russians as Paylov, and the principles have long been used in handling the recalcitrant, in training children, and in bringing about a state of optimum behaviour on the part of a population.

Having no independent will of his own. Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms. It is only necessary to install a stimulus into the mental anatomy of Man to have that stimulus reactivate and respond any time an

exterior command source calls it into being.

The mechanisms of stimulus-response are easily understood. The body takes pictures of every action in the environment around an individual. When the environment includes brutality, terror, shock, and other such activities, the mental image picture gained contains in itself all the ingredients of the environment. If the individual, himself, was injured during that moment, the injury, itself, will remanifest when called upon to respond by an exterior command source.

As an example of this, if an individual is beaten, and is told during the entirety of the beating that he must obey certain officials, he will, in the future, feel the beginnings of the pain the moment he begins to disobey. The installed pain, itself, reacts as a policeman, for the experience of the individual demonstrates to him that he connot combat, and will receive pain from, certain officials.

The mind can become very complex in its stimulus responses. As easily demonstrated in hypnotism, an entire chain of commands, having to do with a great many complex actions, can be beaten, shocked, or terrorized into a mind, and will there lie dormant until called into view by some similarity in the circumstances of the environment to the incident of punishment.

The stimulus we call the "incident of punishment" where

the response mechanism need only contain some small part of the stimulus to call into view the mental image picture, and cause it to exert against the body, the pain sequence. So long as the individual obeys the picture, or follows the commands of the stimulus implantation he is free from pain.

The behaviour of children is regulated in this fashion in every civilized country. The father, finding himself unable to bring about immediate obedience and training on the part of his child, resorts to physical violence, and after administering punishment of a physical nature to the child on several occasions, is gratified to experience complete obedience on the part of the child each time the father speaks. In that parents are wont to be lenient with their children, they seldom administer sufficient punishment to bring about entirely optimum obedience. The ability of the organism to withstand punishment is very great. Complete and implicit response can be gained only by stimuli sufficiently brutal to actually injure the organism, Kossack method of breaking wild horses is a useful example. The horse will not restrain itself or take any of its rider's commands. The rider, wishing to break it, mounts, and takes a flask of strong Vodka, and smashes it between the horses's cars. The horse, struck to its knees, its eyes filled with alcohol, mistaking the dampness for blood, instantly and thereafter gives its attention to the rider and never needs further breaking. Difficulty in breaking horses is only occasioned when light punishments are administered. There is some mawkish sentimentality about "breaking the spirit." but what is desired here is an obedient horse, and sufficient brutality brings about an obedient horse.

The stimulus-response mechanisms of the body are such that the pain and the command subdivide so as to counter each other. The mental image picture of the punishment will not become effective upon the individual unless the command content is disobeyed. It is pointed out in many early Russian writings that this is a survival mechanism. It has already been well and thoroughly used in the survival of Communism.

It is only necessary to deliver into the organism a sufficient stimulus to gain an adequate response.

So long as the organism obeys the stimulus whenever it is restimulated in the future, it does not suffer from the pain of the stimulus. But should it disobey the command content of the stimulus, the stimulus reacts to punish the individual. Thus, we have an optimum circumstance, and one of the basic principles of Psychopolitics. A sufficiently installed stimulus will thereafter remain as a police mechanism within the individual to cause him to follow the commands and directions given to him. Should he fail to follow these commands and directions, the stimulus mechanism will go into action. As the commands are there with the moment of duress, the commands themselves need never be repeated, and if the individual were to depart thousands of miles away from the psychopolitical operative, he will still obey the psychopolitical operative, or, himself, become extremely ill and in agony. These principles, built from the earliest days of Pavlov, by constant and continuous Russian development, have, at last, become of enormous use to us in our conquest. For less modern and well-informed countries of Earth, lacking this mechanism, failing to understand it, and coaxed into somholence by our own psychopolitical operatives, who discount and disclaim it, cannot avoid succumbing to it.

The body is less able to resist a stimulus if it has insufficient food and is weary. Therefore, it is necessary to administer all such stimuli to individuals when their ability to resist has been reduced by privation and exhaustion. Refusal to let them sleep over many days, denying them adequate food, then brings about an optimum state for the receipt of a stimulus. If the person is then given an electrical shock, and is told while the shock is in action that he must obey and do certain things, he has no choice but to do them, or to re-experience, because of his mental image picture of it, the electric shock. This highly scientific and intensely workable mechanism cannot be over-estimated in the practice of psychopolitics.

Drugging the individual produces an artificial exhaustion, and if he is drugged, or shocked and beaten, and given a tarring of commands, his loyalties, themselves, can be definitely rearranged. This is P.D.H., or Pain-DruggHypnosis.

The psychopolitical operative in training should be thoroughly studied in the subject of hypnotism and post-hypnotic suggestion. He should pay particular attention to the "forgetter mechanism" aspect of hypnotism, which is to say, implantation in the unconscious mind. He should note particularly that a person given a command in an hypnotic state, and then told when still in that condition to forget it, will execute it on a stimulus-response signal in the environment after he has "awakened" from his hypnotic trance.

Having mastered these details fully, he should, by practicing upon criminals and prisoners, or inmates available to him, produce the hypnotic trance by durgs, and drive home post-hypnotic suggestions by pain administered to the drugged-person. He should then study the reactions of the person when "awakened," and should give him the stimulus. response signal which would throw into action the commands given while in a drugged state of duress. By much practice he can then learn the threshold dosages of various, drugs, and the amount of diffess in terms of electric shock or additional drug shock necessary to produce the optimum obedience to the commands. He should also satisfy himself that there is no possible method known to Man-there must be no possible method known to Man-of bringing the patient into awareness of what has happened to him, keeping ≰him, in a state of obedience and response while ignorant, of its cause.

Using criminals and prisoners, the psychopolitical operative in training should then experiment, with duress in the absence of privation, administering electric shocks, beatings, and terror-inducing tactics, accompanied by the same mechanisms as those employed in hypnotism, and watch the conduct of the person when no longer under duress.

The operative in training should carefully remark those who show a tendency to protest, so that he may recognize possible recovery of memory of the commands implanted. Purely for his own education, he should then satisfy himself as to the efficacy of brain surgery in disabling the non-responsive prisoner.

The boldness of the psychopolitical operative can be in-

creased markedly by permitting persons who have been given pain-drug hypnosis and who have demonstrated symptoms of rebelling or recalling into the society to observe how the label of "insanity" discredits and discounts the statements of the person.

Exercises in bringing about insanity seizures at will, simply by demonstrating a signal to persons upon whom pain-drug hypnosis has been used, and exercises in making the seizures come about through talking to certain persons in certain places and times should also be used.

Brain surgery, as developed in Russia, should also be practiced by the psychopolitical operative, in training, to give him full confidence in 1) the crudeness with which it can be done. 2) the certainty of erasure of the stimulus esponse mechanism itself, 3) the production of imbecility, idipey, and discordination on the part of the patient, and 4) the small amount of comment which casualties in brain surgery occasion.

Exercises in sexual attack on patients should be practiced by the psychopolitical operative to demonstrate the inability of the patient under pain-drug hypnosis to recall the attack, while indoctrinating a lust for further sexual activity on the part of the patient. Sex, in all animals, is a powerful motivator, and is no less so in the animal han, and the occasioning of sexual liaison between Temales of a target family and indicated males, under the control of the psychopolitical operative, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the psychopolitical operative, thus giving into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations and consequent fublic disgraces for the psychopolitical target.

Just as a dog can be trained, so can a man be trained. Just as a horse can be trained, so can a man be trained. Sexual lust, masochism, and any other desirable perversion can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis and the benefit of Psychopolitics.

The changes of loyalties, allegiances, and sources of command can be occasioned easily by psychopolitical technologies, and these should be practiced and understood by the psychopolitical operative before he begins to tamper with psychopolitical targets of magnitude.

The actual simplicity of the subject of pain-drug hypnosis, the use of electric shock, drugs, insanity-producing inspections, and other materials, should be masked entirely by

jections, and other materials, should be masked entirely by technical nomenclature. The protest of benefit to the patient, by un authoritarian pose and position, and by carefully cultivating governmental positions in the country to be conquered.

Although the psychopolitical operative working in universities where he can direct the curricula of psychology classes is often tempted to teach some of the principles of Psychopolitics to the susceptible students in the psychology classes, he must be theroughly enjoined to limit his information in psychology classes to the transmittal of the tenets of Communism under the guise of psychology, and must limit his activities in bringing about a state of mind on the part of the students where they will accept Communist tenets as those of their own action and as modern scientific principles. The psychological operative must not, at any time, educate students fully in stimulus response mechanisms, and must not impart to them, save those who will become his fellowworkers, the exact principles of Psychopolitics. It is not necessary to do so, and it is dangerous.

CHAPTER VIII

DEGRADATION, SHOCK, AND ENDURANCE

Degradation and conquest are companions.

In order to be conquered, a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by being forced into humiliating treatics of peace; or by the treatment of her populace under the armies of the conqueror. However, degradation can be accomplished much more insidiously and much more effectively by consistent and continual defamation.

Defamation is the best and foremost weapon of Psychopolitics on the broad field. Continual and constant degradation of national leaders, nutional institutions, national practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out, but this is the chief function of Communist Party Members, in general, not the psychopolitician.

The realm of defamation and degradation, of the psychopolitician, is Man-himself. By attacking the character and morals of Man himself, and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree.

There is a curve of degradation which leads downward to a point where the endurance of an individual is almost at end and any sudden action toward him will place him in a state of shock. Similarly, a soldier held prisoner can be * abused, denied, defamed, and degraded until the slightest motion on the part of his captors will cause him to flinch. Similarly, the slightest word on the part of his captors will cause him to obey, or vary his loyalties and beliefs. Given sufficient degradation, a prisoner can be caused to murder his fellow countrymen in the same stockade. Experiments on German prisoners have lately demonstrated that only after seventy days of filthy food, little sleep, and nearly untenable quarters, that the least motion toward the prisoner would bring about a state of shock beyond his endurance threshold, and would cause him to hypnotically receive anything said to him. Thus, it is possible, in an entire stockade of prisoners, to the number of thousands, to being about a state of complete servile obedience, and without the labor of personally addressing each one, to pervert their loyalties and implant in them adequate commands to insure their future conduct, even when released to their own people.

By lowering the endurance of a person, a group, or a nation, and by constant degradation and defamation, it is possible to induce, thus, a state of shock which will receive adequately any command given.

The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations which have high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, their allegiance to their leaders is fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of "spiritual endurance," or nobility.

The best approach toward degradation in its first stages is the propaganda of "scientific approach" to Man. Man must be consistently demonstrated to be a mechanism without individuality, and it must be educated into a populace under attack that Man's individualistic reactions are the product of mental derangement. The populace must be brought into the belief that every individual within it who rebels in any way, shape, or form against efforts and activities to enslave the whole, must be considered to be a deranged person whose eccentricities are neurotic or insane, and who must have at once the treatment of a psychopolitician.

An optimum condition in such a program of degradation would address itself to the military forces of the nation, and bring them rapidly away from any other belief than that the disobedient one must be subjected to "mental treatment." An enslavement of a population can fail only if these rebellious individuals are left to exert their individual influences upon their fellow citizens, sparking them

into rebellion, calling into account their nobilities and freedoms. Unless these restless individuals are stamped out and given into the hands of psychopolitical operatives early in the conquest, there will be nothing but trouble as the conquest continues.

The officials of the government, students, readers, partakers of entertainment, must all be indoctrinated, by whatever means, into the complete belief that the restless, the ambitions, the natural leaders, are suffering from environmental maladjustments, which can only be healed by recourse to psychopolitical operatives in the guise of mental healers.

By this degrading the general belief in the status of Man it is relatively simple, with co-operation from the economic salients being driven into the country, to drive citizens apart, one from another, to bring about a question of the wisdom of their own government, and to cause them to actively beg for enslavement.

The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become the leaders in the country's future and educate them into the belief of the animalistic nature of Man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught to frown upon ideas, upon individual endeavor. They must be taught, above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to this environment.

This educational program in the field of Psychopolitics can best be followed by bringing about a compulsory training in some subject such as psychology or other mental practice, and ascertaining that each broad program of psychopolitical training be supervised by a psychiatrist who is a trained psychopolitical operative

As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent, and that Man is an animal. The lying mechanisms of Christianity lead men to foolishly brave deeds. By teaching them that there is a life here-

after, the liability of courageous acts, while living, is thus lessened. The liability of any act must be markedly increased if a populace is to be obedient. Thus, there must be no standing belief in the church, and the power of the church must be denied at every hand.

The psychopolitical operative, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family which is deeply religious, and, should any neurosis or insanity be occasioned in that family, to blame and hold responsible their religious connections for the neurotic or psychotic condition. Religion must be made synonymous with neurosis and psychosis. People who are deeply religious would be less and less held responsible for their own sanity, and should more and more be relegated to the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives.

By perverting the institutions of a nation and bringing about a general degradation, by interfering with the economics of a nation to the degree that privation and depression come about, only minor shocks will be necessary to produce, on the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or an hysteria. Thus, the mere threat of war, the mere threat of aviation bombings, could cause the population to sue instantly for peace. It is a long and arduous road for the psychopolitical operative to achieve this state of mind on the part of a whole nation, but no more than twenty or thirty years should be necessary in the entire program. Having to hand, as we do, weapons with which to accomplish the goal.

CHAPTER IX

THE ORGANIZATION OF MENTAL HEALTH CAMPAIGNS

Psychopolitical operatives should at all times be alert to the opportunity to organize "for the betterment of the community" mental health clubs or groups. By thus inviting the co-operation of the population as a whole in mental health programs, the terrors of mental aberration can be disseminated throughout the populace Furthermore, each one of these mental health groups, properly guided, can bring, at last, legislative pressure against the government to secure adequately the position of the psychopolitical operative, and to obtain for him government grants and facilities, thus bringing a government to finance its own downfall.

Mental health organizations must carefully delete from their ranks anyone actually proficient in the handling or treatment of mental health. Thus must be excluded priests, ministers, actually trained psychoanalysts, good hypnotists, or trained Dianeticists. These, with some cognizance on the subject of mental aberration and its treatment, and with some experience in observing the mentally deranged, if allowed frequency within institutions, and if permitted to receive literature, would, sooner or later, become suspicious of the activities engaged upon by the psychopolitical operative. These must be defamed and excluded as "untrained," "unskillful," "quacks," or "perpetrators of hoaxes."

No mental health movement with actual goals of mental therapy should be continued in existence in any nation. For instance, the use of Chinese acupuncture in the treatment of mental and physical derangement must, in China, be stamped out and discredited thoroughly, as it has some efficacy, and, more importantly, its practitioners understand, through long conversation with it, many of the principles of actual mental health and aberration.

In the field of mental health, the psychopolitician must occupy, and continue to occupy, through various arguments, the authoritative position on the subject. There is always the danger that problems of mental health may be resolved

by some individual, or group, which might then derange the program of the psychopolitical operative in his mental health clubs.

City officials, socialites, and other unknowing individuals, on the subject of mental health, should be invited to full co-operation in the activity of mental health groups. But the entirety of this activity should be to finance better facilities for the psychopolitical practitioner. To these groups it must be continually stressed that the entire subject of mental illness is so complex that none of them, certainly could understand any part of it. Thus, the club should be kept on a social and financial level.

Where groups interested in the health of the community have already been formed, they should be infiltrated and taken over and if this is not possible, they should be districted and debarred, and the officialdom of the area should be invited to stamp them out as dangerous.

When an hostile group dedicated to mental health is discovered, the psychopolitician should have recourse to the mechanisms of peyote, mescaline, and later drugs which ?" cause temporary insanity. He should send persons, preferably those well under his control, into the mental health group, and invite the group, whether Christian Science or Dianetics or other practice; to demonstrate its abilities upon this new person. These, in demonstrating their abilities, will usually act with enthusiasm. Midway in the course of their treatment, a quiet injection of peyote, mescaline, or other drug, or an electric shock, will produce the symptoms of insanity in the patient which has been sent to the target group. The patient thus demonstrating momentary insanity ashould immediately be reported to the police and taken away to some area of incarceration managed by psychopolitical operatives, and so placed out of sight. Officialdom will thus come into a belief that this group drives individuals incane by their practices, and the practices of the group will then be despised and prohibited by law.

The values of a widespread mental health organization, are manifest when one realizes that any government can be forced to provide facilities for psychopolitical operatives in the form of psychiatric wards in all hospitals, in national

institutions totally in the hands of psychopolitical operatives, and in the establishment of clinics where youth can be contacted and arranged more seemingly to the purposes of Psychopolitics.

Such groups form a political force, which can then legalize any law or authority desired for the psychopolitical operative.

The securing of authority over such mental health organizations is done mainly by appeal to education. A psychopolitical operative should make sure that those psychiatrists he controls, those psychologists whom he has under his orders, have been trained for an excessively long period of time. The longer the training period which can be required, the safer the psychopolitical program, since no new group of practitioners can arise to disclose and dismay psychopolitical programs. Furthermore, the groups themselves cannot hope to obtain any full knowledge of the subject, not having behind them many, many years of intensive training.

Vienna has been carefully maintained as the home of Psychopolitics, since it was the home of Psychoanalysis. Although our activities have long since dispersed any of the gains made by Freudian groups, and have taken over these groups, the proximity of Vienna to Russia, where Phychopolitics is operating abroad, and the necessity "for further study" by psychopolitical operatives in the birth-place of Psychoanalysis, makes periodic contacts with head-quarters possible. Thus, the word "psychoanalysis" must be stressed at all times, and must be pretended to be a thorough part of the psychiatrist's training.

Psychoanalysis has the very valuable possession of a vocabulary, and a workability which is sufficiently poor to avoid recovery of psychopolitical implantations. It can be made fashionable throughout mental health organizations, and by learning its patter, and by believing they see some of its phenomena, the members of mental health groups can believe themselves conversant with mental health. Because its stress is sex, it is, itself, an adequate defamation of character, and serves the purposes of degradation well. Thus,

in organizing mental health groups, the literature furnished such groups should be psychoanalytical in nature.

If a group of persons interested in suppressing juvenile delinquency, in caring for the Insane, and the promotion of psychopolitical operatives and their actions can be formed in every major city of a country under conquest, the success of a psychopolitical program is assured, since these groups seem to represent a large segment of the population. By releasing continued propagands on the subject of dope addiction, homosexuality, and depraved conduct on the part of the young, even the judges of a country can become suborned into reacting violently against the youth of the country, thus mis-aligning and aligning the support of youth.

The communication lines of psychopolitics, if such mental health organizations can be well established, can thus run from its most prominent citizens to its government. It is not too much to hope that the influence of such groups could bring about a psychiatric ward in every hospital in the land, and psychiatrists in every company and regiment of the nation's army, and whole government institutes manned entirely by psychopolitical operatives, into which ailing government officials could be placed, to the advantage of the psychopolitician.

If a psychiatric ward could be established in every hospital in every city in a nation, it is certain that, at one time or another, every prominent citizen of that nation could come under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives or their dupes.

The validation of psychiatric position in the armed forces and security-minded institutions of the nation under conquest could bring about a flow and fund of information unlike any other program which could be conceived. If every pilot who flies a new plane could come under the questioning of a psychopolitical operative, if the compiler of every plan of military action could thus came under the review of psychopolitical operatives, the simplicity with which information can be extracted by the use of certain drugs, without the after-knowledge of the soldier, would entirely cripple any overt action toward Communism. If the nation could be educated into turning over to psychopolitical operatives.

every recalcitrant or rebellious soldier, it would lose its best fighters. Thus, the advantage of mental health organizations can be seen, for these, by exerting an apparent public pressure against the government, can achieve these ends and goals.

The financing of a psychopolitical operation is diffcult unless it is done by the citizens and government. Although vast sums of money can be obtained from private patients, and from relatives who wish persons put away, it is, nevertheless, difficult to obtain millions, unless the government itself is co-operating. The co-operation of the government to obtain these vast sums of money is best obtained by the organization of mental health groups composed of leading citizens, and who bring their lobbying abilities to bear against the nation's government. Thus can be financed many programs, which might otherwise have to be laid aside by the psychopolitician.

The psychopolitical operative should bend consistent and continual effort toward forming and continuing in action innumerable mental health groups.

The psychopolitical operative should also spare no expense in smashing out of existence, by whatever means, any actual healing group, such as that of acupuncture, in China; such as Christian Science and Dianetics, in the United States; such as Catholicism in Italy and Spain; and the practical psychology groups of England.

CHAPTER X

CONDUCT UNDER FIRE * *****

The psychopolitician may well find hitnself under attack as an individual or a member of a group. He may be attacked as a Communist, through some leak in the organization, he may be attacked for malpractice. He may be attacked by the families of people whom he has injured. In all cases his conduct of the situation should be calm and aloof. He should have behind him the authority of many years of training, and he should have participated fully in the building of defenses in the field of insanity which give him the only statement as to the conditions of the mind.

If he has not done his work well, hostile feeling groups may expose an individual psychopolitician. These may call into question the efficacy of psychiatric treatment such as shock, drugs, and brain surgery. Therefore, the psychopolitical operative must have to hand innumerable documents which assert enormously encouraging figures on the subject of recovery by reason of shock, brain surgery, drugs, and general treatment. Not one of these cases cited need be real, but they should be documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence.

When his allegiance is attacked, the psychopolitical operative should explain his connection with Vienna on the grounds that Vienna is the place of study for all important matters of the mind.

More importantly, he should rule into scorn, by reason of his authority; the sanity of the person attacking him, and if the psychopolitical archives of the country are adequate many defamatory data can be unearthed and presented as a rebuttal.

Should anyone attempt to expose psychotherapy as a psychopolitical activity, the best defense is calling into question the sanity of the attacker. The next best defense is authority. The next best defense is a validation of psychiatric practices in terms of long and impressive figures. The next best defense is the actual removal of the attacker by giving him, or them, treatment sufficient to bring about a period of insanity for the duration of the

(3)

BAO, Los Angeles

Kargh 15, 1951

Director, FDI

THE RUDBARD DIAMETIC RECEARCH FOUNDATION, INC.

Dy letter dated Karch 3, 1951, L. Non Kubbard, president of the above-nexed foundation, furnished a list of individuals, the rajority of whom had been connected with his organization, whom he suspected of engaging in Community cotivities. Kubbard furnished the names of the following three individuals as individuals the had not previously been reported to Surcau field offices,

Hjalmar Rutzebek of Cunlend, C.lifornia, mentioned by Rubbard, may be identical with Hjalmar Rutzebeek who is referred to in the report of Special Agent Robert V, Fullerton Cated October 22, 1942, et Los Anjeles, in the case entitled "Wilbur G. Enth, Fas, Espienage - G, your file C5-3244,"

You are also referred to investigation concerning hutgobook in your file 1.3-16330.

No identifiable information could be located in the Europe files concerning Roger Starn the Eubbard stated was approximately 23 years of age and was an intimate of litles Hellister the resided in Les Angeles, Eubbard advised that he had previously reported his empioions concerning Hellister to your office,

In the Europe's files conserving Pal Loon. Europe's advised that this individual had been employed by his foundation in Los Angeles and had advertised himself as a practicing minister of the gazzel at Hanta Ballo, galifornia.

The names of three persons about to checked through your office indices and in the event information is disclosed indicating that they have been engaged in Communist Party activities, inquiry should be nedly to accordant their present containing.

JTP: vab

HE SULSA

Wasa De by

SAP#16 1951

Scientology-81

SEARCH SLIP LExact Spelling 3earchers All References Initial_ Subversive Ref. Main File Restricted to Locality of SÉRIALS.ED Scientology-82 Initialed

Į.						
į.			_	<i>/</i>	,	١
1			(_1		
}		VICE U			4-22a	
		RCH SI		_	/ >	
	Supervisor _	Kant	W.	_Room_	13/9	
ļ	I De Lel.	/			•	
	Subj: Kutily	·/Φ	me			
	1/2	_	~ .	7		
	V Exact Spellin	g	_	rcher	100	
}	All Reference			itial_	/H	
	Subversive Re	Ι.	Dar	te 	-7	
	Main File	Fassi				
	Restricted to	FOCST.	rey or			
١,						
ĺ	FILE NUMBER	হুদ	RIALS			
	File Number	25	WIND			
ĺ						
	100-71744-	1/				
:	<u>- 174 - 111 - 1</u>	~ —	,			
	Ruston	As -	21	low	3 J	
	1 3000	7712	,-/:	- (k x)	-)	
_	160 49	8-3	8	his	L	
v	/-V 			1232		
ļ						
'						
	<u> </u>					
	7.1		<u> </u>		_	
	11000 1 1 1	··· ···		****		
	Filtrain la co	, .	إلياا		-) ^	
	DATE 3-11-8	7 87	201	AT C	500	
	7111 M. W.				a, G	
	•					
٠,						
)						
l						
ļ			_	lalamkat	007 00	
ĺ					ogy-83	
ļ			Ī	nitial	eđ	

Room 15/9 Supervisor Town Exact Spelling Searchers ∠ All References Initial ___Subversive Ref. Date_ Main File Restricted to Locality of FILE NUMBER SERIALS V160- 200395 118-6420-3 161-75-63- A-10W 8 62-68338-236267 47-23443-152) end 45 Ragin = p8 Ragin & (voi) 160-35/669-2 160-38679-1274 Kager Samuel 7-15643 -62-64427-81 4 17890- 604 and 1470 togal activities by

S	EABCH SLIP
Supervisor	Room /15/9
Subj: Start	
Exact Spelli	es Initial
Subversive F Main File Restricted t	,
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
FILE NUMBER	<u>ȘERIALS</u>
, ug 73	398
69-1-1	4-14 6/2
0 120	20 1 1
77-800	19-2, 19 ₁
<u>n</u> ~	
<i>\</i>	
ares pe	Nisted
· ·	
87 B	it : ::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::
FIL : -11 1 - 0	6 Saled
- DATE 3-11-	AT BYEBSOR DOL
	
·	
	Scientology-85
	Initialed

SERVICË UNIT Exact Spelling Searchers ∠All References Initial M Subversive Ref. Main File Hestricted to Locality of FILE NUMBER SERIALS Scientology-86 Initialed

Memorandum • UNITED S

DIRECTOR, FBI

.DATE: April 11, 1951 -

SAC, Los Angeles

THE HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INC.

INFORMATION CONCERNING

Re Bureau letter, dated March (6, 1951, requesting that nomes of persons furnished by L. ROLLHUBBARD be checked through the office indices for Communist Party activities.

The files of the Los Angeles Office contain no informabibn identifiable with ROGER STARR or HAL MOON indicating Cormunist Party activity.

Concerning HJALMAB RUTZEBAK, no information is contained . in the files of this office subsequent to that referred to in terenced Bureau letter which dates back to 1942.

In view of the above, no further action is being taken in this matter.

REFERRED UPON COMPLETION TO THE OFFICE OF ORIGIN

kbjh. - 34566

E 6 APR 23 1951

Scientology-87

Letter to Director, FBI

attended CP meetings or paid dues since coming to Chicago. He stated however that he believed in Communism despite his inactivity at the present time and would therefore refuse to sign the loyalty oath.

WEST according to the complainants, is a protege of Dry JOSEPH WINTER formerly with the Hubbard Foundation and now the head of a Dianetic Clinic in New York City.
WINTER is reportedly a close friend of one _____XCEPHO, (phonetic) who informants have heard was a Communist. Organizer in Washington, D.C. _____CEPHOS is belief to be associated with WINTER in New York City at the present time.

IAMAREAUX, who is formerly from Los Angeles, advised on the head heard that the Los Angeles Foundation is Communicated dominated; this information reportedly came from formstated that the Los Angeles For Complainants also advised that they had hearsay from that PEGGY and GENERENTON formerly of the Hubbe Foundation, Los Angeles, were Communists.

Complainants advised that in their opinion the Jurional Office of the Foundation is attempting to week to Communists.

AFAYETTE RON HUBBARD, Elizabeth, New Jersey Junder of captioned organization, appeared at the disconnection of fice on February 26, 1951 and furnished information derning alleged Communist influence within the Chief of Los Angeles branches. The information furnished Los Angeles Foundation was a cutted to Los Angeles by Chicago letter of March 9, 1951 in the case entitled SARAH ELIZABETH HUBBARD, Necessary Latter - C.

For information.

SUBJECT:

TO DIRECTOR, FBI DATE: April 20, 1951

N u

EFROM SAC, CHICAGO

> HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION INTERNAL SECURITY - C

On March 23, 1951, Mrs. LUCILE MAUERER, 6333 North Hermitage, Chicago, and R. ROSS LAMAREAUX, 111 E. Oak, Chicago, were interviewed as complainants concerning the possible use of captioned organization and individuals connected with it, for influencing patients to join the CP.

MAUERER and LAMAREAUX advised that the captioned organization has headquarters in Elizabeth, New Jersey and was founded by LAFAYETTE RON HUBBARD about two years ago. It has branches in Chicago and Los Angeles. They explained that the foundation's function is to treat by means of "psyco-therapy" and added that the treatment has been extremely successful. The treatment is administered by "auditors", trained by the Hubbard Foundation, who have audiences with the patients over a period of time. These audiences continue for from two to six hours. Complainants were of the opinion that the "auditors" become influential with the patients especially when the treatment is successful and opinioned that if the "auditors" are communists they could conceivably influence the patients along communist lines.

The Chicago Foundation is directed by FRED LEO WEST who came to Chicago from St. Joseph, Michigan in August, On March 22, 1951, the Chicago Foundation personnel had a meeting called for the purpose of deciding on whether or not the personnel should sign loyalty oaths as required by the National Office. the presence of 12 people, WEST said that he is a Communist but is not active at present, that he has not w. Tribel"

2ccr Newark

Los Angeles 2cc:

2cc: New York

100-22245 (Fred Leo West)

100-0 CNF: cam

&cientology-89

HI CETTE LOOP CENTER IN

ianetic bescarch. Wife Accuses 'Mental' Expert ALL INFURINATION CUNTONING THE POST OF BY THE PRESENT SUPPLIES BY THE PRESENT OF ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED Of Torturing Her LOS ANGELES, April 724 (UP): The wife of L. Ron Hubbard. dianetics' founder, charged in a divorce suit yesterday that he subjected her to "scientific torture experiments" and is suffering from a mental aliment. Mrs. Sara Northrup\Hubbard, 25, charged in her divorce suit that Hubbard subjected her to CC TO: .. "systematic torture" through denial of sleep, beatings, strangula-tions, and suggestions that she kill herself, "as a divorce would REQ. REC'D. S. .. A. S. MAY 4 1967 hurt his reputation." ANS. Hubbard Called Insane As a consequence, she and her medical advisers concluded that Hubbard, 40, is "hopelessly insane," her petition stated. "Competent medical advisers recommended that Hubbard be committed to a private sanitarium III - OJXJELP for psychiatric observation and treatment of a mental ailment known as paranoid schizophrenia," it sald. The complaint said the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation, which deals with the "modern science of mental health," did more than \$1,000,000 business in 64 AUG 21 1951 195D. Mrs. Hubbard said she married Hubbard Aug. 10, 1946, t Chestertown, Md. on his representation he was unmarried. But she claimed it was not until Decem-Jakin from Limes Herald, Lucaday, agril 38, 195 ber, 1947, that he obtained a divorce at Port Orchard, Wash., from Margaret Grubb Hubbard. \$500,000 Demanded Should the court find she is not legally Hubbard's wife as a result, Mrs. Hubbard demanded \$500,000 damages "to compensate her for the golden years of a woman's life. Mrs. Hubbard asked a court to restrain Hubbard from harassing her and to compel him to submit to psychiatric examination. She also asked sole custody of their child, Alexis, 13 months, after charging in a habeas-corpus action earlier this month that Hubbard abducted the child 62-94080-Scientology-90

UNITED ST DATE: May 15, 1951 Director, FBI

AC, Kansas City

HUBBARD DIANETICS RESEARCH FOUNDATION; L. RON HUBBARD - Founder INFORMATION CONCERNING

REO. REC'D. A ... MAY 🐠

There is enclosed herewith a copy of an article appearing in the Wichita, Kansas Beacon, May 4, 1951, concerning the above captioned subject, which might be of interest to the Bureau and auxiliary offices.

HUBBARD, with his associates, recently established national headquarters for the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation at 211 West Douglas, Wichita, Kansas. المراجعة كالمراجعة المراجعة ا

General gossip at Wichita has it that the Los Angeles

branch of the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation went broke and the cost of operation in New Jersey necessitated establishing headquarters of the organization in the Central United States. A recent article appeared in the Wichita newspaper, indicating that the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation had filed papers of incorporation with the Secretary of State, Topeka, Kansas, naming DON PURCELL, a Wichita building contractor and independent hotel operator, as president. PURCELL is a life-long resident of Wichita

On May 4, 1951 an anonymous letter was received in the Wichita resident agency of the Kansas City Office, addressed

Kansas, and developed an interest in dianetics approximately two years ago. PURCELL has considerable wealth and, in all probability, is financing the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation at Wichita.

to the FBI, Wichita, Kansas, stating as follows: RECORDED - 39 [-162 - 94080 - 9

Gentlemen: _INDEXED - 39

Investigaté No. 211 West Douglas, under the 'Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation', they are conducting a vicious sexual racket. There are four women and a larger number of men. If they have moved go after them. They are bad, I know, because I am one of the victims. I am reporting them to the PO inspectors for they are using the mails.

COPIES DESTROYED

169 NOV 27 1964 ERF:hs 62-0

Encl. cc: Los Angeles (Encl.)

5/15/51

KC 62-0

This letter was unsigned; however, it bore the postmark of Holbrook, Arizona.

From the information available in this field division, it does not appear that L. RON HUBBARD or the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation are violating any Federal law over which the FBI has investigative jurisdiction. However, it is felt that numerous inquiries will be received both at the Seat of Government and the Kansas City Office. Therefore, it is deemed desirable to record the above information. Additional developments will be called to the attention of the Bureau.

ERF: hs 62-0



ALL INFORMATION CUSTAINED
LEREIN IS UTILLA. STIED
DATE 3-11-81 BY DP2 Telefap

02-94080-9

ENGLOSURE

Scientology 93

11 ENCLOSURE TO BUREAU

RE: HUBBARD DIANETICS RESEARCH FOUNDATION L. RON HUBBARD - FOUNDER INFORMATION CONCERNING.

ALL INFORMATION ED MAINED HEREIN IS UNGLASSIFIED DATES - 11-51 BY

Scientology 94

by his wife, Saca and ac used of, conspiring to hide her baby from

Mrs. Hubbard recently filed a nine-page petition with a Los An-geles, Calif., court, stating that she

ï

373 ıd,

> dle ur da,



L. RON HUBBARD

had not seen the child. Alexis Valorie, 13 months old, since the child was taken from her nursery on February 23.

on February 23.

The 25-year-old Mrs. Rubbard stated in the petition that Frank B. Dessier, 38, an executive of the Los Angeles branch of the Hubbard Dianetics Foundation; Richard B. de Mille, identified as the 29-year-loid son of Film Director Cecil B. de Mille, and her husband had consultation in returned and ordered her into an automobile while she was clad only in a nightgown, according to Mrs. Hubbard. She stated that De Mille drove the car and her husband subdued her with a "hammer-lock, causing strangulation and pre-

band subdued her with a "hammerlock, causing strangulation and preventing an outery." The two men
drove her to Yuma, Ariz., she said,
Mrs. Hubbard claimed in the
petition that her husband told her
she would never see her baby
again and that "if you really loved
me, you would kill yourself and
thus save me further bother with
you."
Hubbard then went sast by

you."
Hubbard then went east by plane and Mrs. Hubbard drove the automobile back to Los Angeles.
Hubbard, whose book, "Dianetics," was a best-seller last year and created a nationwide following for the new science, told reporters here recently that he intended to make Wichita his home and concentrate his foundation's activities here.

In the divorce action, Mrs. Hubbard asked a substantial cash settle-ment as payment for having given Hubbard "the golden years of a woman's life"

Charles Leonard, director of pub-lic relations for the diametics foun-

not relations for the manetics foundation, said:

"This entire thing is a plot rigged up by the enemies of dianetics to either destroy it or control it.

He said Friday morning that the charges of kidnaping had been thrown out of court by a Los Analos indea.

geles judge.
"Mr. Hubbard has no desire to make any statement in his own defense until the divorce case en-ters the courts," Leonard said, "At that time he will have a full and complete answer to every point set forth in the petition," Leonard said.

DEATH COMES

275-MORRIS AVENUE

PKO XBOXX502 X ELYZABETH XN.XIX

BUIZABETHX912981

211 W. Douglas St. Wichita, Kansas May 14, 1951

THE ATTORNEY GENERAL DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE Washington, D.C.

fed. bu, of iny. DEPARTMENT OF IT T

pany 1 - 1951 DIVISION OF

Dear Sir:

You will find that I have reported some of these matters to the FBI in Los Angeles, Chicago. F. and Washington, D.C. before but this is getting to a point where the mere delivery of facts into files is pointless.

FED. BU. OF LKY

It is more than a belief on my part that the Communist Party or members of the Communist Party have in the past year wiped out a half a million and have considerably retarded material of intereste REVERSE SIDE FOR dollar operation for me, have cost me my health AND: DISSEMINATION .-to the United States Government.

I am, basically, a scientist in the field of atomic and molecular phenomena. At least, that was my course in college. I followed this into the fields of human thought, identified an energy and produced through twenty years of research, a science of thought known popularly as dianetics.

Although this story starts earlier, when I left the Navy in which I served as an officer during the war, I found myself associated with a woman known as Sara She evinced cansiderable interest in my scientific researches.

In 1949, in Elizabeth, New Jersey, I formed an organization known as the American Institute of Advanced Therapy. Miss Northrup, whom I believed to be my wife, having married her and then, after some mix-up about a divorce, believed to be my wife in common law, was instrumental in breaking up this organization. In 1950 I wrote a book called DIANETICS and formed the HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION in New Jersey.

From the first this organization, quite unlike my naval commands, was a source of great turbulence to me. Strange things were done for which I had no accounting. Orders were rarely carried out. Research was held to zero.

Funds were spent in unproductive ways.

NDEXED 132 RECORDED 132 had reason to be lieve my
In Augustion that year it had reason to be lieve my
wine was unfaithful and went to Camping I was afraid of
publicalty and did nothing about this. By October, things

Scientology-96

NEW YORK CITY, N. Y. . WASHINGTON, D. C. . CHICAGO, ILL.

LOS ANGELES, CALIF.

275 MORRÍS AVENUE
P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J.
ELIZABETH 3-2951

had come to such a pass in terms of organizational enturbulence that C. Parker Morgan, a member of the Foundation board of trustees told me he believed subversion was taking place. He asked the FBI to make an investigation. I know nothing further of this investigation. However, investigating on my own, I found that the publisher of the book, Arthur Keppos, Hermitage House, was failing to distribute the book and was actually upsetting the organization by invalidating me and the science. I challenged Ceppos with this and forced him to resign from the board of trustees of the Foundation. At this time I learned also that Ceppos was "formerly" a member of the Communist Barty. Resigning, with Ceppos and hand in glove with him, evidently, was J.A. Winter MD, medical director of the Foundation. I discovered then that Winber was a psycho-neurotic discharged officer of the US Army Medical Corps and that Winter seemed to have Communist connections. I was not alert still to any belief that this strange upset in the organization was Communist inspired.

In early October my alleged wife, who a few months later would be claiming we were not married, caused me to make out a will to her via attorney Milt Davis of Los Angeles, leaving her shares in the copyrights and Foundations. I returned to Rahway New Jersey and in late October, while askeep in my home, was slugged. I had no proof of this and so I wisely or unwisely sheered away from publicity for something for which I had no witnesses and tried to carry on. However I was thereafter in poor health.

I returned to Los Angeles. On my first day in town Sara Nofthrup left our baby in a car and I was arrested for it. I could never understand why the police imisted it was I, but it is a matter of court record that the act was done by Sara.

On December the 5th, while asleep in my apartment on North Rossmore in Los Angeles I was again attacked and knocked out. When I woke I debated considerably going to the police but was again afraid of publicity for again I did not know who might have done this. It never occured to me to suspect that my wife had any part in this.

I had become so ill by January 1st and was so long overdue in writing my second book that I went to Palm Springs. I returned from Palm Springs in late February to find my wife apparently ill, in bad mental condition, and my baby more or less forgotten in a back room of the Los Angeles Foundation. I instantly took steps, what steps I could, to give my wife help. She seemed to recover.

NEW YORK CITY, N. Y. . WASHINGTON, D. C. . CHICAGO, ILL. . LOS ANGELES, CALIF. . HONOLULU, T. H.

- American

275 MORRIS AVENUE
P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J.
ELIZABETH 3-2951

I was in my apartment on February 23rd, & out two or three o'clock in the morning when the partment was entered, I was knocked put, had a needle thrust into my heart to give it a jet of air to produce coronary thrombosis and was given an electric shock with a 110 volt current. This is all very blurred to me. I had no witnesses. But only one person had another key to that apartment and that was Sara.

Further, earlier in the week I had found letters in a "love nest" she had had with a Miles Hollister, an employee of the Foundation. These letters ontained, with their love language, also enormous amounts of data on the Foundation and my activities. Further there was a telegram which came from Hollister containing the phrase, "Lombardo should live so long" Lombardo being a name she sometimes called me. HIBHE

I had been convinced by these letters she had been unfaithful but I was too ill to do anything active. I forgave her and tried to get her into better shape. But on Saturday Feb. 25 she flew to San Francisco and my general manager, Jack Maloney in New Jersey, received a phone call from her and Miles Hollister and a psychiatrist named Meyer Zelig in San Francisco that I had gone insane tand that they needed money to incarcerate me quickly.

I learned of this quickly by phone from New Jersey and my orders from my eastern Foundation were to get out. I went back to the apartment that night however and found my wife" had returned but seemed drugged. I found two strange men watching the apartment. I got her out, she consenting, and took her to Palm Springs. Hollister instantly had warrants issued for my arrest for abducting my wife and gave the Beverly Hills police a false address for himself. Further, I had put my baby safely in a nursing home and Hollister issued wrders a compalint agains't me in Los Angeles for kidnapping my own baby. I tried to get Sara out of California, knowing her to be under terrific duress of some kind. She however would not further accompany me than the Arizona border. I have her signed statement, fequested of her by me before the border guards, that she was under her own power and was with me by full consent. At the moment she demanded to go back I could not deter her naturally without using force and so I let her go.

I went east. My baby was delivered to me there. The child was ill and I took her south to get her some sunshine. I wrote my second book in Havana. I returned here to Wichita.

Meanwhile I was able to integrate this matter and obtained more data from friends. There are many witnesses to these things, Frank Dessler, A.E., van Vogt, Mrs. Fay Clauson,

Scientology-98

NEW YORK CITY, N. Y. . WASHINGTON, D. C. . CHICAGO, ILL. . LOS ANGELES, CALIF. . HONOLULU, T. H.

275 MORRIS AVENUE
P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J.

ÉLIZABETH 3-2951

Richard de Mille, and others.

Sara was associating exclusively and using her position to support a group consisting of Miles Hollister, Gene Renton, (an alias, his real name being Weinberger), Peggy Benton, Roger Starr, Lyn Hite, Henry Hunter, Marge Hunter and Gregory Yemmingway. In the east she was closely and exclusively associated with Dr. Winter, Arthur Ceppos and a Nancy Roodenburg. Using a Foundation position as Executive vice-president, she provided this group with funds. Handling my own accounts she neglected to pay many debts. She was closely connected as well with Hell Moon, a "pastor" in Monrovia or some such town in California. Also she was associated, as a part of this group, with Marc Lawrence, the actor, and via Benton, Stan Kenton, the orchestra leader seems also associated with this group and also with a Bill Graff or Graph. Also connected here is Edward Muhl of Universal Pictures but in what way I an not certain.

Gene and Peggy Benton confessed to our general manager that they had been members of the Young Communists. Henry Hunter and Marge Hunter are alleged to have been connected with Communism. Marc Lawrence, very active in this group, is supposed to have been (admitted in the House to have been) a member of the Communist Party. Hollister stated to me that he had been a member of the Young Communists, and is associated with Dr. Werner Wolfe of Bard College.

In November the Medical Director of the Foundation Dr. Rowland Walker died suddenly, in Winter's House, of "coronary thrombosis", after a siege of terrible nerves. In late January or early February, an instructor of the Los Angeles Foundation, on the verge of important research data, was shot to death by his wife who then committed suicide - out of which Hollister and Benton seemed to have attempted to make enti-dianetic publicity. Earlier, in New York, a young patient, after an interview with Gene Benton committed suicide and an effort had been made to publicize this.

The group above named has produced remarkable tumbulence in our organization so that the organization has collapsed and another has had to be set up to replace it. Their removal from dianetics has been attended by a most remarkable smear campaign in California.

In February in Chicago I took tests at the Chicago Psychological Institute to guarantee the fact that I am sane. This talk of insanity and other matters in the press have behind them a remarkable clause in the "divorce" petition leveled by Sara Hubbard" - a receivership for the coundation and turning it all over to her. She was aware of

WASHINGTON, D. C. . CHICAGO, ILL. . LOS ANGELES, CALIF. . HONOLULY CYANTOLOGY-99

275 MORRIS AVENUE
P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J.
ELIZABETH 3-2951

that my will had been charged.

Many offers of peace were extended to her before this strange attack was launched. I have been called a "dope fiend" by her. I have been called "insane". Every effort is being made to get diametics.

This is data: in August I found out a method the Russians use on such people as Vogeler, Mindenty and others to obtain confessions. I could undo that method. My second book was to have shown how the Communists used narcosyntehsis and physical torture and why it worked as it did. Further, I was working on a technology of psychological warking to present it to the Defense Department. All that work was interrupted. Each time I tried to write, a new attack was launched.

As a one-time officer of ONI I try not tosee Indians behind every bush. I have not the use of your files. I find out, suddenly, that a Lee West, in charge of our office is a Communist and so discharge him and close that office. But I could not discover these things until damage has been done.

I enclose a validation pamphlet of dianetics. It is not a psychotherapy but a study of the energy of thought. It is important technology. The proof of it in the field of psychotherapy is indicated in this pamphlet.

These ex-Communists or current Communists helped me". They stayed close to me. They shut me off from Communication. I did not realize that my wife was one until this spring. Only then could I separate myself.

While my proof may be slight, it is strange that turbulence in the new Foundation ceased the moment I began to use only personnel screened by a "lie detector". This present organization is secure as well as I can make it. But the old Foundations have been thrust into oblivion.

Dianetics is important politically. It indicates ways of controling people or depontroling them and of handling groups which is good technology. It is an American science. Arthur Ceppos sat on the press side of dianetics gand we have received since the publication of the book a most rabid antidianetic press.

The field of Group Dianetics could become an ideology if anyone let it. Who controls dianetics, its techniques and researches can be a menace, to the security of this country,

Scientology/100

275 MORRIS AVENUE
P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J.

It may be that this is wildcat party & tivity. It may be that these members are simply ex-Communists. But an Alastair Kyle, stated by Parker Morgan to be a Communist, tried long and hard from New York to get our mailing list.

I only know these things - while I let them, unsuspected, cluster around me, these people stopped dianetics in its tracks. With them gone we can run an organization. But once ejected they began, evidently, through Sara, these remarkable attacks. I believe this woman to be under heavy duress. She was born into a criminal atmosphere, her father having a criminal record. Her half sister was an inmate of an insane asylum. She was part of a free love colony in Pasadena. She had attached herself to a Jack Parsons, the rocket expert, during the war and when she left him he was a week. Further, through Parsons, she was strangely intimate with many acientists of Los Alamo Gordos. I did not know or realize these things until I myself investigated the matter. She may have a record.

My plea is simply this: security in which science can work. Why do these people remain at large, free of our presses, destructive of our efforts? I have been developing, in spite of these enturbulences, data of some value as this rudimentary pamphlet proves. Dianetics and the Foundation, potent forces, almost fell into complete Communist control or the control of ex-Communists whichever it is. I cannot fight the battle of Communists whichever it is. I cannot fight the battle of Communists vs the world as the only opponent or threat. Certainly some one else must be at least faintly interested. My life has been in danger, my work has suffered, my life is still in danger. My reputation is almost ruined so these vermin Communists or ex-Communists whatever they are can take over a piece of society and a technology.

If Russia possessed the notes I have on psychological warfare, she would be that much more potent.

Further, I do not belkieve these people meant to destroy dianetics but to drive it underground. They "helped" me with radio programs which did not get played, by pamphlets which did not give the whole story (like this validation pamphlet) and by "advice" which attempted to knock every loyal American out of dianetics.

What can one do in the face of this? When, when will we have a round-up?

Please compare these notes with your central files. I am certain you will find these names repeated there connected

Scientology-101

275 MORRIS AVENUE
P.O. BOX 502, ELIZABETH, N. J.
ELIZABETH 3-2951

with Communist activities. Perhaps in your criminal files or on the police blotter of Pasadena you will find Sara Elizabeth Northrup, age & out &6, born April 8, 1924(?), about 5'9", blonde-brown hair, slender. My own investigation seems to indicate that possibility. Her residence from '42 to 45 was 1003 South Orange Grove, Pasadena, Cal if. I have no revenge motive nor am I trying to angle this broader than it is. I believe she is under duress, that they have something on her and I believe that under a grilling she would talk and turn state Is evidence.

I am unsure of Edward Muhl and Stan Kenton as connected but merely mention them as associated vaguely with this group. I am very sure of the politics or ex-politics of other members of the group. Gregory Hemmingway is the son of Ernest Hemmingway and is employed at Douglas Aircraft in California. He may be a dupe but he has taken a solid role in this group. Roger Starr is probably a dupe. Lyn Hite is not known to be a Communist but associates solidly with Communists. Marc Lawrence was definitely aiding Sara in January in her efforts to stop the second book.

All these matters are, of course, confidential. I do not wish them to be published in any way. I am not trying to regain a reputation by blaming Communism. But I am trying hard to understand how it is that these persons, all so solidly ex-affiliated or currently affiliated, as a group, work in such close partnership against a technology they know would hurt Communism and yet remain at liberty.

I mapplying to the Department of Defense for permission to deliver to them my work on psychological warffre. I hope this new Foundation can operate. Frankly, from what has happened, I am not certain I will live through this. If I do not, know that I have only these enemies in the entire world.

May I respectfully request, sir, your assistance in rendering America a trifle safer for new sciences. I wish I could ask you to extend that clause in the charter of the FBI about persons in distress.

Sincerely,

L. Ron Hubbard

Scientology-102 อเบเบ, т. ห.

Λ

. HONOLULU, T. H.

62-74080-10

Esciento joby-103

A BRIEF SURVEY OF
RESEARCH PROJECTS AND
PRELIMINARY RESULTS

DIANETIC PROCESSING

PUBLISHED BY THE



HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION

62-24080-10.

ice Memoranda UNIZED STATES GOVERNMENT : DIRECTOR, FBI DATE: March 21, 1951 FROM SAC, NEWARK SUBJECT: HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INCORPORATED INTERNAL SECURITY - R Reference is made to Washington Field letter to the Bureau under above caption dated March 7, 1951. A review of the files of this office reflect the following information concerning captioned organization. On November 3, 1950, this office received a letter from C. PARKERYMORGAN, Secretary and General Counsel of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Incorporated, 275 Morris Avenue, Elizabeth, New Jersey, requesting an interview with a Special Agent for the purpose of giving some information on Communist activities designed to obtain the national mailing list of the foundation. In this letter, MORGAN advised that he was a former Special Agent of the Bureau. MORGAN was subsequently interviewed and furnished the following information: The Foundation was set up about May, 1950, to further the work of L. RON HUBBARD, author, whose book entitled "Dianetics" had been published about two years previously and had been very well received by the public. Many branch offices of the Foundation had also been established to assist the many clubs and study groups which had been formed to reach a better understanding of "Dianetics". According to MORGAN "Dianetics" is a new approach to the treatment of many physical and mental illnesses without the use of drugs or medicine. . As Secretary and General Counsel of the Foundation, MORGAN had in his possession, a mailing list containing about sixteen thousand names of persons who are interested in "Dianetics" and who have previously subscribed to material from the Foundation. In his opinion, this list would be quite valuable to anyone interested in circularization Communist Party literature. One ARTHUR RACEPPOS, President, Hermitage House Publishing Company, New York City, New York and formerly Executive Vice President of the Foundation, had tried to obtain this mailing list from the Foundation. MORGAN stated he had received information that CEPPOS was in sympathy with the Communist Party; however, he was unable to elaborate on this. CEPPOS allegedly resigned from the Foundation because of a COPIES BESTROYED ver policy. 169 MOV.27 Washington Field RECORDED - 66 Enc. (1) Bureau TEK:TL NK 105-636

Scientology-105

, 5 与 SEP 11 1957 中学

q S

2000

Letter to the Director

March 21, 1951

NK 105-636

MORGAN also stated that ALAISTAIR KYLE, Director, New York Dianetic Association, 13 East 83rd Street, New York City, New York, which organization is in no way associated with the Foundation, is alleged to be a Communist sympathizer, but MORGAN could not elaborate on this.

KYLE allegedly tried to organize a National Convention of Dianetic Associations for the purpose of having himself elected as the National President and thereby gain information concerning the organizations already set up, throughout the United States and its possessions. According to MORGAN, many clubs have been formed, and he believes they would be a futile source for Communist infiltration on a national scale, inasmuch as they have already been set up on an organizational plan.

MORGAN stated that the Foundation is anti-Communist in its work and had been critized in Communist Party publications.

The above information was furnished to the New York Office.

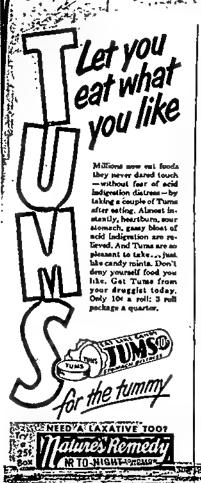
MORGAN also advised that DONALD H. ROGERS, Director of Research and Assistant Treasurer of the Foundation, is also a former Special Agent of this Bureau.

It is further noted that information from the Atlanta Office, captioned REUBEN ARCHER TORREY, III, was. SECURITY MATTER - C, who is now associated with the Foundation, has been furnished to the Bureau.

Enclosed is a copy of the "Look" magazine, published December 5, 1950, containing an article on page 79 entitled "Dianetics, Science or Hoax." This article refers to the book written by L. RON HUBBARD and the work of the Foundation, and it is believed this article may be of interest to the Bureau.

RUC.

W 9400 - 11



AND THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY O

PROTOCRIME SOCITION

Cobb held Terry Kane. For Cobb nested (shato 3) that Armatrong used a left-handed club. This proved Terry was lying. A test-handed golfer



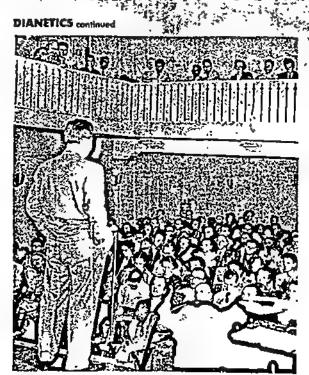
abil down the fairway from the position in which it was teed.

Confronted with this oversight. The position is which it was teed.

Confronted with this oversight. The position is with the confronted by the position in the position in the position is with the position in the position in the position in the precision of the position in the direction indicated by the tee marker. Kane serves a life sentence.







Unencumbered by false modesty, Hubbard assures followers his new science can cure colds, ulcers and other ills he calls psychosomatic.

searches of the last fifty years. They object to the extreme claims of dianetics, to Hube bud's constant repetition of his bud's constant repetition of his materials and materials and without the second of the west and without the second of the s

mental and psychosomatic ills.

M.D.s Reject "Science"

They are outraged and indignant at Hubbard's Insistence that he has developed a "sci-ence." They charge that his "evidence" is merely the endlessly repeated assertion that cures have been achieved in "270 eases" - unsupported by documentation that these individuals were ever really sick in the first place or ever achieved

cure under dianette processing.
Although these faults appear overwhelming to men who have spent their lives in the scientific disciplines, they carry little weight with Hubbard's growing legions. For dianetics apparently brings them some-thing that conventional psy-chiatry has failed to offer them.

Condemn it as obscure, ver-bose, unscientific; the fact remains that some individuals find in dianetics a way to bring onto a conscious level some of the troubles and fears and idiosyncracies most of us hold deepburied within ourselves. Some persons, whether they are cured of anything at all or not, find satisfaction and a feeling of better adjustment to the world through this confessional proc-

Also, though dianetics is cer-

and his medical degree, Hubbard offers a professional audiin superharged for processing to the processing the

In place of scores, and some-times hundreds, of sessions on the psychiatric couch, Hubbard offers a few intensive hours but still the comfort of a couch.

In place of a whole host of complex Freudian causes for acuroses "Occipus complexes, father images and what not — Hubbard offers a neat package of engrams. When he gets down to explaining them in detail, they turn out to smack rather strangely of Freud. But dressed up in English words (instead of Greek or Latin), they seem easier to understand.

Dianetics Reaches All

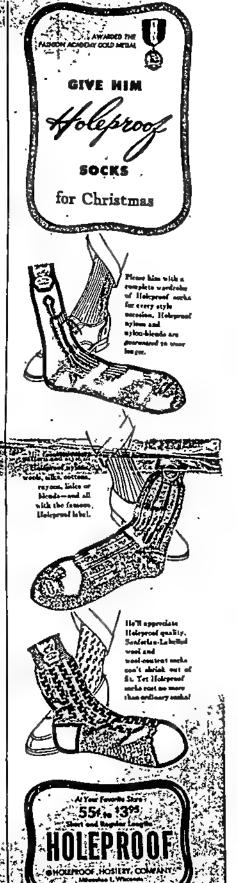
Hubbard's greatest attraction to the troubled is that his creats psychiatry is available to all. It's cheap. It's accessible, It's a public festival to be played at clubs and parties.

In a country with only 6,000 professional psychiatrists, whose usual consultation fees start at \$15 an hour, Hubbard has intro-duced mass-production methods. Whether such methods can actually help you if you're sick is a most point.

But most or not, helf a million people are having a lot of morbid fun, getting a lot of excite-ment and going through a whirl of mental gymnastics while redheaded Ron builds his chain-

real thing.
In place of the psychlatrist, with his many years of training wonderful.

To Father Divine's "Peace, it's wonderful," the dianeticlan it's basic-basic, wonderful, wonderful."



Sgentelogy-108



This tested recipe and 6 others on coay package of River Brand and

Carolina Brand Rice ... products of

river brand rice mills, inc.

ow York, N. Y. = Hondon, Tozos = Mes El Compo, Tozos = Euske, Lo. = Jenseb

DIANETICS continued

Dianetics centers draw many serious, sincere people

Most important of all is the engram that. Hubbard calls "basic-basic" the one impinged upon your protoplasmic cells almost as soon as you were conceived. All too often, according to Hubbard, there branches to Hubbard, these prenatal en-grams stem particularly from abortion attempts on the part of the mother.

Abortion Attacked

Unlike many religious groups, the proponents of dianetics have nothing against birth control. But the greatest of all erimes and the root of most evils, as they see it, is the attempt-or even just the verbal wish-to cause the abortion of a child already conceived. They object here, not so much on moral grounds, as because such attempts - or such wishes and thoughts-load down the time track with the basic-basic demon engram.

But all is not lost. Dianetics can transform you into a "clear a person whose every engram has been resolved. Then, and then only, according to Hub-bard, will you be free of your ills and experience a tremen-

ills and experience a tremenday surge of new energy cratice the practice of the heattive dynamics and estimating tremes at a conditie for time
time removes the condities and tremes at a conditie for time
time peer swallowing time cocastilliarly trained processforms to a
time with almost religious fer that have passed stringent state-ad-

Cultists Have a Try

Some are the usual lunatie-fringe types-frustrated maiden Iringe types-Irustrated malden ladies who have already worked their way through all the available cults, young men whose homographs and are all a second and a second land to the second homosexual engrams are all too obvious. But most are serious people, deeply believing and

sincerely wanting to believe.

A defender of dianetics is
Frederick L. Schuman, Woodrow Wilson Professor of Gov-ernment at Williams College. He is but one of those men of high achievement in their chosen professions, so convinced of the importance of dianetics that they willingly write long letters protesting antagonistic com-ments, and enthusiastic articles singing the praises of the new

National headquarters of the Dianetic Research Foundation is an unprepossessing, back-street office building in Eliza-beth, N. J. There are five other centers of dianetic teaching and instruction, in Washington, New York, Chicago, Los Angeles and

Honolulu, Of all the dianetic centers, Los Angeles is the most exuberantly expansive and enthusias-tic. There the Hubbard Foundation moved into a suite of modest offices late last July. In August, it took over a two-story building housing a lecture theater and 20 "processing" rooms. A few weeks later, it had to expand again-this time into a 110room building, where swarms of student auditors rapily attend Hubbard's lectures and

practice processing one another.
Still more recently, there have been instituted a series of weekend sessions at the swank Country Club Hotel in Hollywood. Here, taking over 20 or 30 rooms, a band of student audiiors and pre-clears meet under the guidance of professional auditors for "intensive auditing with chemical assist."

Hubbard and his associates insist that this use of drugs has nothing to do with narcosynthesis. They claim that "chemi-cal assistants," purchasable in California at any drugstore, aid in helping resistant pre-clears to achieve dianetic reverie and to dredge up their basic-basic

Medical Men Protest

This ireatment by laymen of deep-scated psychological and psychiatric problems is one of the chief causes of the violent teriticism from medical menand particularly psychologists and psychiatrists.

ministered licensing examina

But the proponents of dia netics are not worried about these restrictions, despite the fact that most of the professional auditors, trained in one month courses, could never-qualify for the practice of med-icine or any of the related heal-

ing arts.
"Pre-clears," Hubhard explains, "get dianetic processing ... neither therapy nor medicine." Then he adds, with a disaming grin, "It just happens that what we release is the cause of their psychosomatic illnesses."

Temporary Aid Likely

Leading psychiatrists, however, are not so sanguine about either the effectiveness or the Innocuousness of Hubbard's poor man's psychiatry. Dr. Jack A. Dunagin, of the Menninger Foundation, for example, concedes that some sufferers from mental malaise may find temporary relief under dianetic hocus-pocus, just as they sometimes do under hypnotism, Couelsm or voodoo.
"But," he declares, "the great-

est harm to a person would come, not because of the vicious nature of dianetic therapy, but because ... it will lead them away from treatment which

they may badly need."
Other psychiatrists point out that Hubbard has borrowed from (and in the process, distorted) most of the psychiatric

(Continued on nextSetento ogy-109

EASIEST SHAVE ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH



DIANETICS continued

Defentists say dianetics can often do real harm

and the second s to the pocke

name, for the witch doctor, e-

tumber Camily Corts

Haval Bearers limitenant, Hubhard served on escort vessels until he was sent to the Oak Knoll Naval Hospital near Oakland, Calif., where he stayed for the best part of a year, suffering, he now recalls, from "ulcers, conjunctivitis, deteriorating eyesight, bursitis and something wrong with my feet,"

wrong with my feet."
But his sufferings were not entirely in vain. For the hospital had, an excellent medical library, and Hubbard, with dianetics boiling up within him.

"Doctor" in the Library

ot for patients but rather. e use of staff medical offe use of start precipital distribution in the last start is an interest of the last start in the last

A disability pension, had pr well unraveled the myster

Ika-Seltzer

CHICHOGOGO ANSWERS

| Proceeding | 1-12 | Control of State | Principal of State | 1-12 | Principal of Stat - a- |4 |al. 34(5) 5-473



Haver a Battur Way to Aveld '5 O'Clock Shodow'

Deluxe Razor with 19-blade Push-Pak of super-sharp Gera bladus in eryntal-clear atyrene en



Granding the Political States of the Political States bust," he says,
ship at Puerte Ri
Mubbard really go
few years later, however, when
he took to writing for the

he took to writing for the yms win Colt. A dy

For his hand begann to this innermost regions of the and life took on's new and and purpose. and purpose.

The large lader mining the fire guest of message

The part of the pa Entertain the same in the last Core of an in the later of the 1926), and two other in ly Campbell and .

that of a Geo Callan

and the latery has been as the making. Although virtually unadvertised; the volume has been disappearing from bookstore shelves at an astounding rate. Virtually boycotted by bookireviewers for many months and later manned by them. hem I manufaction classed mained at the top.

tion, tion, see an arm of the see and the



Lusuro sale de sec y of your packages — Mark them with

ennison CAUTION LABELS

time of many Bearison Handy Helpera for Home, School, and Offite Ok sale at stationary counters everywhere

whog hit at card gan

pou've had for a dollar! At povely countered where or order direct. Get sevent, too, as filters sensitively, top 1 ag 312 & femile in

62

DIANIETIO SCIENCE BROWN PRODUCTION OF HOAX?

Half a million laymen have swallowed this poor man's psychiatry. Now they're set to try it on others

By ALBERT Q. MAISEL

A YEAR ACO, L. Ron Hubbard was an obscure writer of pseudoscientific pulp fiction. Today, he has:

... Half a million devout followers.

... A foundation with a chain of bustling branches stretching from Elizabeth, N. J., to far-off Honolulu.

... The best-selling nonfiction book since
Dale Carnegie discovered the secret of success.

Asswarm of pop-eyed students, who

the for Esprishers of nawking down

series them they processional auditors, copseries them they processional auditors, copplete with couch and capable of outpsyching
any ordinary psychiatrist.

... Even larger and faster-growing tribes who pay \$200'each for the 15-lecture short course-or \$25 an hour to have their "cases opened" by \$500 professional auditors.

... And a small army of associate members, at a mere 15 smackers each, who gratefully keep up with the whirlwind developments of Hubbard's new "science" of dianetics through the Dianetics Auditors Bulletin.

Dianetics and the Discovery of Fire

Hubbard, you might gather from the foregoing, has discovered the key to success and demonstrated once again that Barnum underestimated the sucker birth rate.

But that, by Hubbard's own admission, is probably the least of his discoveries.

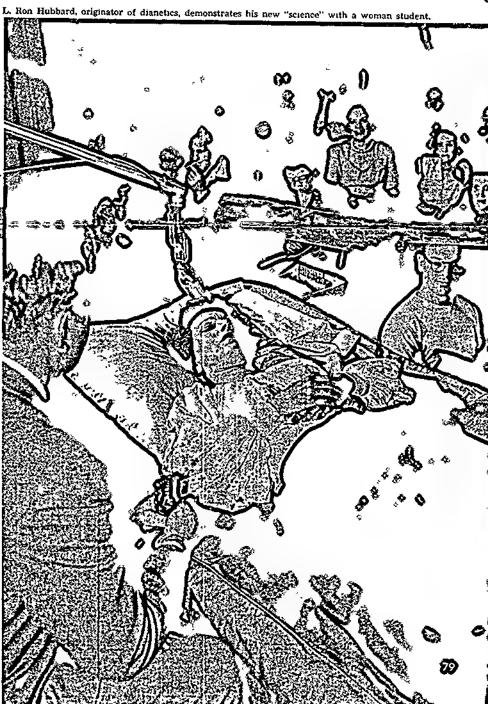
Unencumbered by the modesty that hogties ordinary mortals, Hubbard starts his book -THE BOOK, his followers call it—with the calm assertion that "the creation of dianetics" is a milestone for Man comparable to his discovery of fire and superior to his inventions of the wheel and the arch."

A few lines beyond, one learns that, with dianeties, "the intelligent layman can successfully and invariably treat all psychosomatic ills and inorganic aberrations."

Farther on, one discovers that these psychosomatic ills, "uniformly cured by dianetic therapy," include such varied maladies as eye trouble, bursitis, ulcers, some heart difficulties, migraine headaches and the common cold.

But you ain't heard nothing yet. For Hubbard's auditors (anyone with four dollars to buy The Book and the stamina to read through it can "audit" without further license) achieve these miracles by the simple process of re-

(Continued on page 81)



ATTENDED TO THE PROPERTY OF TH

CONTRACTOR LOCATION

To: COMMUNICATIONS SECTION.

April 27, 1951

Transmit the following message to:

LEGAL ATTACHE HAVANA, CUBA



LAFATETTE RONALD HUBBARD, FOREIGN MISCELLANEOUS. RE YOUR AIRGRAM APRIL SEVENTEEN, LAST. BUREAU RECORDS REFLECT THAT HUBBARD, PRESIDENT OF THE UBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INC., AND AUTHOR OF QUOTE DIANETICS, THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH UNQUOTE, PUBLISHED IN JUNE, FIFTY, CAME TO THE BUREAU ON MARCH SEVEN, FIFTY ONE, TO ADVISE THAT COMMUNISTS WITHIN HIS ORGANIZATION WERE UNDERWINING IBS STRUCTURE. DURING THE INTERVIEW HE LIKE ISE STATED THAT HE STRONGLY FELT THAT DIANETICS CAN BE USED TO COMBAT COMMUNISM. AGENT CONDUCTING INTERVIEW CONSIDERED HUBBARD TO BE MENTAL CASE. BUREAU RECORDS LIKEWISE REFLECT THAT DURING FARMUARY OR MARCH, FIFTY ONE, SUBJECT'S WIFE FILED KIDNAPPING COMPLAINT AGAINST SUBJECT FITH LOS ANGELES POLICE AS RESULT OF WHICH HUBBARD WAS ARRESTED IN CHICAGO. FEDERAL PROSECUTION DECLINED IN FAVOR OF STATE PROSECUTIONS ON BASIS MATTER A FAMILY AFFAIR, AND NO INGLESS GATION CONDUCTED BY BUREAU. ACCORDING TO BUREAU RECORDS & DIAZELESCS IS ALLEGEDLY NEW APPROACH TO TREATMENT OF MANY PHYSICAL A IN THK事项编C艺 TLINESSES WITHOUT THE USE OF DRUGS OR MEDICINE. <u>it</u> is noted that under date of the fourteen, fifty one a this distant OF LAW AND TURLIC SAFITY, BOARD OF THE LIAMINERS, STATE OF HEW Jersey, adjuced that it has a case againet the huaband dialetic 📣 CARCH POUNDATION, ILC., AND THAT THE CASE WAS DUE FOR TRIAL IN

... Scientology-112

To: COMMUNICATIONE SECTION.

PAGE TWO

Transmit the following message to:

AIRGRAM

UNION COUNTY DISTRICT COURT, ELIZABETH, NEW JERSEY, WARCH TWENTY SEVEN, FIFTY ONE, BECAUSE THE FOUNDATION CONDUCTED A SCHOOL TEACHING A BRANCH OF WEDICINE AND SURGERY WITHOUT POSSESSING A LICENSE.

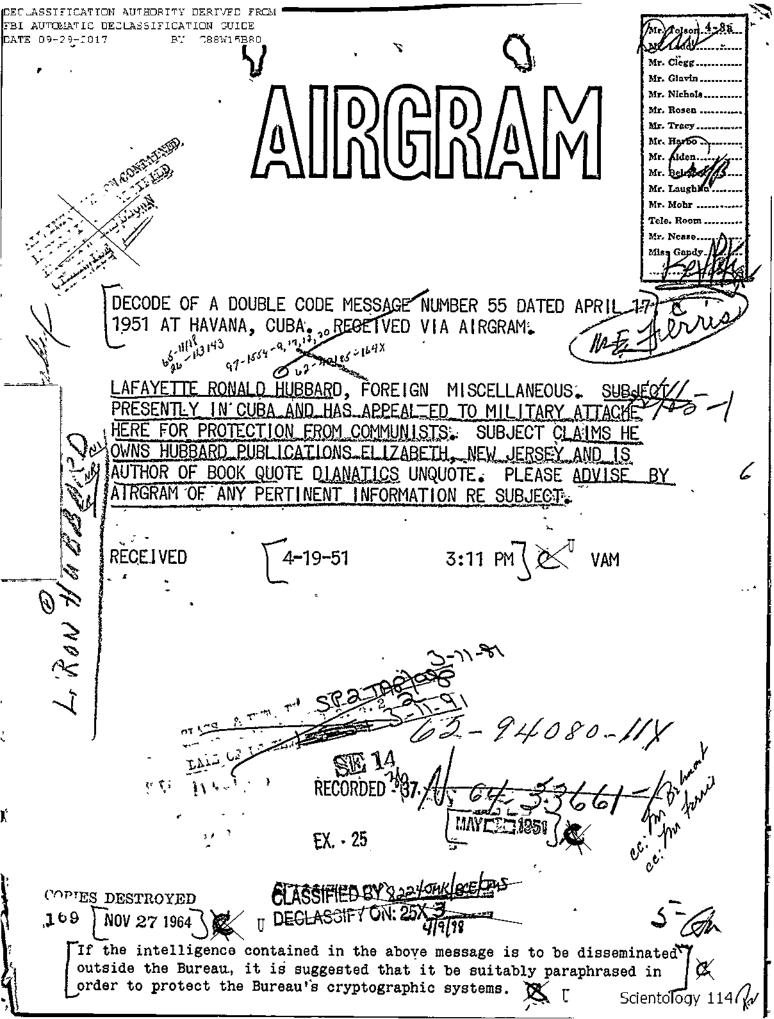
MF CHER COM

CC - Foreign Service Desk (detached)

Ladd
Clegg
Glavin
Nichols
Roseb
Tracy
Harbo
Mohr
Tele. Room
Messe
Candy

,M

11%



65-JEN80-11X1 Er. Franklin P. Keefer Foute 1, Dox 2203 Leesburg, Florida

Dear Mr. Keefer:

Your letter dated Lay 3, 1951, has been received and I appreciate the interest which prompted you to write as you did. ... - -

I must advise, horever, in answer to the questions bou propounded concerning the individuals and organizations mentioned in your communication, a long-standing policy established for this Bureau holds our files confidential and available for official use only. No inference, of course, should be drawn that we do or do not have data concerning them in our files because of my inability to be of aid.

I am taking the liberty of enclosing some material which I thought you might like to have and your attention is directed particularly to the comments I made concerning the test of a front organization in my statement before the Committee on Un-American Activities, House of Representatives, on Lay 26, 1947.

It is suggested that whenever you come into possession of information which you believe to be of value to the FBI please feel free to contact our representatives in the Miami Office at 3915 Biscayne Boulevard, Miani 32, Florida.

John Edgar Hoove

Director

Sincerely yours, cc - Viami with coffin of incoming

MALED 18 Enclusu

on who urh

≌/ I 1 1951

acichio

Meimont

160hr tele. go

US News and World Report Hoover Answers 10 Questions Director's Statement 2-26-51

exta Greedom; Statement before House Un-American Activities

Scientology-115

3-11-81 DRATUBLE

x 220B RFD 1 . Leemburg, florida . May 3rd, 195

The Federal Bureau of investigation Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

How can I find out if the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., of P.O. Box #502 Elizabeth, N.J. and perhaps having offices in Wash. D.C. now, or did have, is a (1) Communist front organization. (2) Is or was infiltrated by communists. (2) Has been cleared of supposed communist infiltration. (3) Has been checked by the FBI.

How can I find out if Mr. L. Ron Hubbard, founder of Dianetics did (1) ask the FBI to investigate his organization named above for the purpose of eliminating communists or for other purposes. (2) Voluntarily asked the FBI to check his group and handed in some 40 cdd "cases" of suspected communists which were in his organization.

Is a Dr. Joseph A. Winter, former member of the Hubbardlegroup, a known communist? What about Arthur Ceppos, publisher of the book, "Dianetics"

Is it possible to find out in any way whether or not communists did allegidly try to "take over " Hubbard Dianetics??

Is Howard Hiatt, a former administrator, of the Washington D. C. and office, a communist, or associated with them? What about Mr. and Dunn, a former member of the L.A. branch of the Hubbard group RECORDED - 100

My reason for asking this or rather these questions, is: In believe Communism is a serious menance to the United States. I am a patriotic citizen and MXXXX wish to heap my country. I have been and am interested in Dianetics, a method of psycho-therapy with promising new discoveries which may be of benefit to many. I have heard rumors which lead me to write you and ask the above questions. I do not waish to knowingly or unknowingly get mixed up with or aid communists if I can help it. If you can suggest something to do I will be glad to do it.

Sincerely Thankeles P. Keefer Scientology 116

INDEXED - 46

November 6, 1951

CC TO: ... REQ. REC'D. 35 .: 2.6.2

MAY 1 1907

ANS.

RECORDED - 48

- 4150-12

Mrs. Ethel B. Stewart 515 North Waco Wichita, Kansas

Dear Mrs. Stewart:

Your letter dated October 24, 1951, has been received, and I appreciate very much your thoughtfulness. in making available to me the information enclosed with your letter.

I am enclosing some material which I thought you might like to have.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover Director

Director's Statement 7/26/50; Presidential Enclosure: Direc'tivé.

NOTE: Correspondent forwarded notes and other documents discarded by her roomer of william P. Stocker dealing with Dianetics and the Hubbard Dianetic Auditors' Association-International. Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, president of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Incorporated, and author of "Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health," is the subject of Bufiles 62-94080 and 64-33661 ind newspaper clipping dated 4/24/51 from the Los Angeles Times Herald indicated that he is insane. (62-94080-A). We have no pertinent information identifiable with Stocker.

12 1 10 25 11 121

AVH:mms:mnf COMM - FBI

NO7 - 7 1951 MALED 13

Scientology-117

Nichola

Clayie

under investigation by the post office in 1958 for possible violation of sail fraud statutes. Eubbard was reported to have "delusions of grandeur." The purpose of the Subbard Diametics Research Foundation, Inc. was allegedly to teach the practice of diametics which was a new approach to the treatment of physical and neutal illnesses without the use of drugs or medicine. Subbard was also reported in the oubject of an alleged kidnaping violation of his wife and daughter in Los Angeles, California, during 1951 in connection with a family dispute. Prosecution was declined by the U.S. Attorney and no investigation was conducted in connection with this satter; a newspaper item reflected that Mrs. Subbard in filing suit for divorce indicated that her husband was "hopelessly insane." Subbard has contacted the Burcau on coveral occasions to make complaints concerning the staff of his organization and his wife. Some of these complaints concerned Communist allegations them against individuals rather than the organization. Allegations have been made that his Diametics Research Foundation was of particular interest to sexual perverts, hypochondriacs and curiosity seekers. In 1951 the State of New Jersey advised it had a case against Eubbard for conducting a school teaching medicine and surgery without a license. (7-600, 100-904196, 62-05073).

RECUMPIPATIONS OF THE APUBLICATIVE DIVIDION

The Administrative Division recommends that Agents Fulks and Carey be furnished this data for their future guidance in view of their relationship with the Neugebouers and that Philadelphia be advised of the Neugebouers relationship to these Agents for its information in connection with the pending proscoution against the Neugebouers.

-3-

hoteliste & Lisco 10-45 Low HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED DATE 3-11-91_BY_BRATASAOR 1. 28 989 HODDEN Duredos of Beauteur of y dissipation y washington D.e. pecies men Hoovey. I sent a Roome wet 18th. La chief pet petion en presilea e In Du Down pany to Here are some set les also Donne toings die las witter the bedies and sur soot atti Cassur as an plant plant He Roes a Rol of " while the Peiro Moores Economical Selse Det : 1951

Selse Det : con greens Med company Duco.

Cechnestabliso and 50

Scientific Sc Scientology-119

met 14 de Oine tames de l'isone per de fullar aidrid. about - see y se y low . , plies my tol Plian or He is a Huncle local. I sent the of many who Her plenestabre Blown à room a sheal Roovering, learne. I wood Ding of bleson & and Batroglar & conoul, of But if inties any teins ppies R Glaces relieved po Lo all I em to lulp. yours Dangtudg. poleste. 8. Detes-ans Scientology 120

62-9-1080-12 Languagh Scientology-121

Scientology-122

Dear Member of Region #1:

I am going to be in the New York area during the last week of September and the first week of October. I hope to see as many of you personally as possible and to facilitate this, Mr. Nappe has offered the use of the Dianetic Center, 38 Center Park South, New York City, for a meeting of the members of Region #1 on Sunday, September 30th, at 2 P.M.

At this time we will conduct a membership meeting for the Region and get your activities under way. I am sure that you will have a great many questions which I hope to be able to answer at that time, especially news about the Foundation and recent developments that have

62-94080-12

62-940.80-12

18187.

Address	3242	17. 19th	Shin		Cust. Order No.		
(L	Kilad	elphi		enn.	Terms	V	ia
OLD BY	CASH	(/ c. o. b.	EHARGE	ON ACCOUNT	MDSE. RET'D	PAID OUT	
Quantity	A DESCRIPTION					Price	Amount
/	Self analysis					250	
	0	1					
				- 12777 			
				7 1			1
		*	3 3 3 4 5		- 36V		
:		المستندان					<u> </u>
		DATES	سعطشلته	_			
		····		₩ t			
			,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	<u> </u>			
							-
]							
					ll l	1	11

The Waterman The Inhograph. Im Dec Tigno Vinas. Scientology 125

Announcement

THE DIANETIC CENTER

WILL OPEN

SATURDAY, SEPT. 15, 1951

38 CENTRAL PARK, SOUTH NEW YORK CITY, N. Y.

TELEPHONE: ELDORADO 5-1068

Scientology-126

AFTER FIVE DAYS RETURN TO	
HUBBARD DIANETIC AUDITORS' ASS'N - INTERNA 211 West Douglas WICHITA 2, KANSAS	SEP 22'51 SEP 22'51 E 06 :
AIR MA	DATE 3-11-31 BYSE Rocker, William P - HDA
	AIR MAIL
	Scientology-127
and the state of the	in the second se

A STATE OF THE STA

to the state of th

62-94080-12

Scientology 128

VICETOININ STATION ME

Todays I is on Inc. Processing easier & sum effects Deminstrator shortly but frist lets servin the Distory and see why we wing this way.

Kinew of Dianetics . May 150 First book. Seezed on by a small portion of the faublic. These people realized is some small way the fact that troubles existed. 2 Types Self Help + the Treatment group. Book audito came into existing Foundation formed in June. from a small group. Dignetics was on its way. Processing at that time Papiesta & full entrane into deef material. On some it worked - Many fact upon.
Knowledge spreads Data pours in. H & staff begin to develop variations bases on imprinced data. 2. Street & Dyall - chain sanning. 1 Kungleman - Examine ancent . The was explosing on the P.C. with full pulcefetis & little 6 We discorrect that running clothes was The psychiatrist hum this but mustakes the lock with the engram (doubts its existence) Tone people light processing bether than deep mag articles which scoth. The reason. Toundation - Most cases opened up - but some unlant Adon is you tone Up & down. Souich Out side - Many ideas. Then ARC beiones important - Gendy Guide

Positive in despurations.) Naylor + Eastbay. Friewheling. Meanwhile - Foundation o its turbles about 1951 Stabbard & Jara's divinci, (Variable) Variation, on Technique continue to develops. Reosganzation in wichita The o what it means. Receptive aidder & importance of high tone The Sevener of Survival "Telf arialysis. general I'me loven than we thought Processing getter softer 5 locks. and after pucefatico. Not different Cexample Scientology-131

Validation Co of the Temporary. Diet & Europennest Scientology-132

21 - U.S. Wach Constructors How Study Mich. Eng & Trol Eng. 340. Math 1 Metallurg 14. Fitte pertinant data Hollin Fishing, Chess, Mennisoley and averation Deanction (artificio auditio) 1934-35 - Jyn. Machinist - Toolmaker Frankfind Around Inst. Shops. 1936-89. First & mostly die making in jobbig shops Phila and fautometine Sound to Tool & gage maker. Wright accommutated - Paterin Hg. Engines 1941-45-44 yr. as follows Bendin arealisis (Onstrumento) Try. Superiain - Tool Room Grendries of Training program 22 men. 149 - Irol Tayeren Farson (Tool Territh) & Design. all Machine Baserole 161 with overtina 2 yes - 11 " I'm Development of Methods and special 5500 to Tooling processes (14 in abasines, homeing 6800 yr. ranged superfinisher and fine surfacio Broduction. Trong 946 - 24. ACF Bill Co. Buses a Trackles Trolleys. (Built house) Tool Design - Wilding Fortiers - Dule Juges of Kirksite dies 1 Yuni1946 togen Schille Holand: Tools & Precion Mach work - Development 7 % Thread & Bobbin winders Pobsin Co. Builder - Jales and Architectural Danign. Bethlehin Steel Co. Structural Setacles Mar. 1949 -Jan 1. 1951 & Margel a. Junting -MANUEL A. GREENBERG STRUCTURAL STEEL 3636 NQ. 2ND STREET PHILADELPHIA 40, PA. ALTERATIONS TO FRONTS for SHORE BLOS. 4019 \$ 4025 CHESTAUT TT ST ARCHITECT - ENGINEER 1. DEMICHICL DRAWN BY W. T. REVISIONS CHECKED BY. DRAWING No._ CONTRACT NO. 5/-39

FARM OUT

Bed 2 Pillows 2 Sets Linen Chair - Steel Cabinet - 9x12 Ray & Mat. Auto Ref. - Slove - Jug - Basket - Light

~1 - 989tb - 29

DISPOSE OF

Book shelves - Tipple . & Case Cat

Books

Box to He Weshburn.

THE DIANETIC CENTER 38 CENTRAL PARK, SOUTH NEW YORK CITY, N. Y.

TELEPHONE: ELDORADO 5.1068

October 12, 1951

Dear HDA:

This will be my first communication to many of you since the establishment of Region I and my ratification as Regional Director.

The reason for this delay in communicating with you was so that I might be able to give you complete information in this first letter.

I have seen many of you personally and quite a number of you attended the meeting which we had here at the Center on Sunday, September 30th. Chip Leggett gave a report of the activities of the HDA, International and its relation to the Foundation in Wichita. I wish all of you could have been here to actively participate. However, I realize that for many of you that was an impossibility because of the distance and various other reasons.

Coming back to the reason for my delayed communication with many of you; I was fully engaged in setting up this Center here in New York. After its opening, I intended to communicate with you and tell you that I hope the Center may be a home for the HDA's in this region.

It is almost four weeks since the Center was opened and we are very happy that it is in operation. It is running very smoothly and we are doing all we can to further the ideas and ideals of Dianetics.

I feel that from now on I will be able to communicate with you regularly and if you have anything in mind or want any information, please feel that I am at your service. It is my pleasure to be so.

The meeting with Chip Leggett, mentioned above, was quite successful. We ironed out many points in relation to Wichita. General discussion took place Jun.

Two

in which different points and views were expressed concerning the policy between the HDA's and the Foundation in Wichita. I believe Chip Leggett will send out mimeographed letters to all of you about this meeting. Several points and views expressed pointed the desirability of our having a meeting of the HDA's of Region I at regular intervals. I want those of you who were present at this meeting and those of you who were not, to express your opinion concerning the times of the year most desirable for such meetings and how often such meetings should be held.

Please send in your application for your license and the fee. I also would like to remind you to send in your membership fee for the HDA, International to Chip Leggett's secretary as he has need of these funds to enable him to continue his work.

Most sincerely,

Moritz Nappe

Regional Director

IM:iq

New York City at 2 P.M. He can probably answer all your questions at that time if you are able to attend. If you arrive in Wichita before Mr. Leggett returns, I will be happy to meet you and discuss with you any problems that may exist. It is usually very profitable to meet an HDA fresh from the field who has a diversified view point. Until we hear from you again, then, I am Sincerely, Genie Burnett, Secretary to GB/gb T. H. Leggett, Jr. THL of the Contraction

officeas, behremoet ooth, at one bremerte center, on centrar rark commit and a

Scientology-137

Bring your check book with you as the Association is always eager for new members.

Will be looking forward to seeing you on the 30th.

Sincerely,

62-4-120-12

T. H. Leggett, Jr. THLjr/gb

Scientology-138

HUBBARD DIANETIC AUDITORS' ASS'N - INTERNATIONAL 211 West Douglas WICHITA 2, KANSAS

تبد

September 24, 1951

Scientology-139

Mr. William P. Stocker 21h N. 13th Street Philadelphia 7,

. معتد ملکتی

Dear Mr. Stocker:

Pennsylvania

Your letter arrived just as Mr. Leggett was leaving for the East on a combined business and pleasure trip. Since he doesn't expect to be back for approximately two weeks he asked me to write to you.

You probably received a form letter from him dated Sept. 22nd, in which he invited all members of Region #1 to attend a meeting next

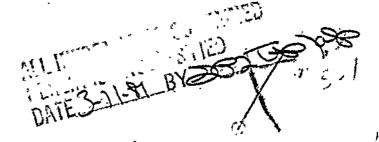
62 - 94080 -12

H. L. Edwards

Mr. Olavin

CHARLES S. FULKS Epecial Agent New York Office

NORVAL E. CAREY Special Agent Utlwaukes Office



SYNOPSIS

The Investigative Division has referred information which was received from the Philadelphia Office on 1-19-53 that Eelen-o'Brien Hougebouer, who with her husband, John Neugebouer, was arrested on 12-16-52 charged with assaulting two V. S. Harshals, stated that she has two step-sisters who are narried to Special Agents Carey and Fulks. These arrests were node when the Neugébouer's allegedly interfered with two Ugrahals while they were attempting to serve a bench warrant on L. Ron Rubbard while Rubbard was lecturing in a building owned by the Haugebouers. The Haugebouers claimed they were friends of Lubbard and were organizers of lecture groups for the Association of Scientologists of which hubbard is the founder. Lureau files reveal that two staters, Clairs Lydia Dobelbower and Ann Louise Dobelbower, are married to SA's Carey and Fulke respectively. Thoy are the daughters of Louise W. O'Brien (married name). A Bureau files were negative on the Rascolation of Scientologists; however, they were replete with information concerning one Lafayette Ron Rubbard, who appears to be identical with the individual arrested by the V. S. Marshale in connection with this cascult case. Information in Dureau files reveals that Rubbard has been director of several organizations interested in Dianctics (mental Health) and the preservation of science, culture and the people in the event of atomic war. He has been described as having "delusions of grandeur," and one newspaper tran of divorce action quoted his wife as saying he was hopelessly "insche". gations have been made that organizations he was affiliated with were of particular interest to perverts, hypochondriacs and ouriosity In 1951 the State of New Jersey reported it had a case against him for teaching nedicine without a license and in 1952 the - Post Office was investigating him for mail fraud. Administrative Division recommends that Agents Fulks and Carey be furnished this data for their future guidence in view of their relationship with CCz 800 - Priloserphia de Office fil SOG - Philadelphia Field Office file

Personnel file of MCRVAL E. CARET FEB 2
Personnel file of CH RLES S. FULLS ONLY OF
FELINGS: jor 5 0 5 1 An 1 1953 RECORDS

Scientology-141

the Neugebouers and that Philadelphia be advised of the Neugebouers' relationship to these Agents for its information in connection with the pending prosecution against the Neugebouers.

DETAILS

The Investigative Division has referred information which tt received from the Philadelphia Office on January 19, 1959, that Helen O'Brion Naugebauer, who with her hunband, John H. Neugebauer, was arrested on 12-16-52 charged with assaulting two V. S. Karshals, has stated that she has two step-staters who are married to Special Agenta Charles Fulko and Horval Carey. These arrests were made when the Neugebouers allegedly interferred with two U. S. Marchalt on 13-16-52 when they were attempting to execute a bench warrant on one L. Ron Nubbard, who was lecturing in a building owned by the Nougebauers. The Neugobauers claimed they were friends of Nubbard and organizers for lecture groups for the Association of Scientologists of which Rubbard is the founder. The Heugebauers were afforded a hearing before the U. S. Commissioner in Philadelphia on 12-16-52 and John Neugebauer was released on \$1500 bail and his vife on \$1000 The Neugebauera adulted that they were personal friends of Rubbard, who is a noted writer on scientalogy who came from England to the United States as a guest of their family and for the purpose of lecturing to an Association of Saigntologista composed chiefly of professors and members of the engineering profession.

bureau files reveal that two sisters, Claire Lydia Dobelbower and Ann Louise Dobelbower, are married to Agente Carey and Fulke respectively. They are the daughters of Louise W. O'Brien (married name).

Bureau files were regative on the Association of Coientslogists; however, they were replete with information concerning one
Lafayetta Ron Hubbard, who appears to be identical with the individual
arrested by the Marshals in connection with this ascault case. One
main file reflects that Rubbard directed the Allied Scientists of the
World and was the sponsor of the Rubbard Dianetics Foundation of
Fichita, Kansas, which organization had been adjudged bankrupt. The
Allied Scientists of the World was investigated by the Bureau during
1958 as an internal security matter and a closing report was substitud
on April 7, 1958. Among the many purposes of this organization was
the goal of furnishing maximal protection to the people and culture of
Marious countries against the threat of atomic war. Another goal was
the establishment of a means of collecting and safeguarding existing
selentific technology against destruction. This organization was

Larch 2, 1953 PERSONALX CONFIDENTIAL

POITAP/a

Nonorable Nomer Ferguson United States Senate Egghington, D. C.

- 94610

Ly dear Cenators

Your letter of February 26, 1953, addressed to Ur. Nichols, forwarding an inquiry from Deverand Alvin Doten of Traverse City, Michigan, concerning L. Lon unbbard, publisher of "Landbook for Freclears," has been received.

The Federal Lureau of Investigation has not conducted any investigation of Rubbard. Information has been received, however, that Rubbard is the author of a book entitled "Dianctics, The Lodern Science of Lental -Realth" and founder of the Kubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Incorporated, with headquarters as liqualeth, Jew Jersey.

The stated purpose of the Foundation is to "study and conduct rescarch in the field of the hunan mind and of human thought in action" through the medium of "Dianetics," which may be likened to psychofregary? with certain differences as to method and concepts

In this connection, in Larch, 1951, the Board of Lodical Exeminers of the Legartment of Law and Public-Lafaty, State of New Jersey, was taking to trial, in the Union County District Court, Elizabeth, Eas Jersey, a co e against the Foundation. The basis for the case was tha the Foundation allajedly conducted a school teaching a branch of medicine and surgery without a license.

In regarde to Subdat Appelle, the Los Angeles, California, Times Acrald i. its issue of April 24, 1051, related that Authorizathis had mocused him of subjecting her to-setentific torture extrements. This news story reported that Life. Attack the divorce suit, claimed

MAR 3 1953

(Sek nyterogonext page)

赀

 σ

Niss Goody ... · I red Je AVHipmk

Ladd. Nichols

.Belmont Cleer

Glavis Harbo

Rosea Tracy.

Mobr. Wanterrowd Tele.Room ...

Holloman

Scientology-143

that Hubbard was "hopelessly insanc." Her complaint stated that "...the Hubbard Dianctics Research Foundation, which deals with the 'modern science of mental health,' did more than \$1,000,000 business in 1950."

I regret that we do not have available any information concerning the book "Handbook for Precicars," mentioned by Reverend Doten.

With expressions of my highest esteem and best regards,

Sincerely, J. Edgar Hoover

NOTE: Above data from files 62-94080-1; 62-94080-1, encl. 10; 62-94080-4; 62-94060-A. Hubbard was interviewed at the Bureau on 3-7-51, when he came in to complain about Communists in his organization. (62-84080-1). In September, 1947, we received a complaint concerning his interstate transportation of an automobile trailer on which he owed money. No investigation (26-113143). On February 26, 1951, we initiated in an inquiry concerning Hubbard, after receiving information that he had been arrested in Chicago for kidnaping his wife in California and taking her out of the state. Since this was a family matter, the U.S. Attorney at Los Angeles instructed no investigation should be undertaken. (7-6000-2)

Since information in body of letter is public information, and will cover essentials of Senator Ferguson's inquiry, not believed necessary to include any data from above paragraph in body of letter.

MIM

CARL MAYDEN, ARIZ.
RICHARD B_BUSSEUL, GA.
PAT MCGARRAN, NEV.
JOSEPH C. O'MANONEY, WYO.
DENNIS CHAVEZ, N. MEX.
BURNET R. MAYBANK, S. C.
ALLEN J. KLLENDER, LA.
LISTER HULL, ALA.

enn. Chairman
Styles Bridges, N'71
Homer Ferguson, Mich.
Guy Cordon, Oreg.
Leveret Faltonstall, Mass.
Milton R. Young, N. Dak.
William F. Knowland, Calif.
Edward J. Thye, Minn.
Zales N. Ecton, Mony.
Joseph R. McCarthy, Wis.



United States Senate

COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATIONS

THOMAS J. SCOTT, ASST. CLEIN

February 26, 1953.

OHUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INC.

Honorable Louis B. Nichols, Federal Bureau of Investigation.

(4

Dear Louie:

HF/f

I am in receipt of a letter from Reverend Alvin Doten of Traverse City, Michigan, which reads:

"I am deeply concerned about some literature. I confess
I can generally do some investigating and find out what I wish
to know but this time I am compelled to seek some assistance.
Who publishes "HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS" by L Ron aubbard and N.J.
who is this man "Hubbard". They run rather than the name of the publishers the following

"Manufactured in the U.S.A.

"I shall appreciate greatly an analysis of this literature Frankly. I don't like the trend of it and some of my parishioners have it."

I will appreciate your advising me if you have any information in regard to the foregoing.

With best wishes and kind personal regards,

Schoerely,

Schoerely,

Alabert All Contained

Alabert All Contained

Alabert All Contained

Alabert All Contained

Alabert Alabert Alabert All Contained

Alabert Al

REJORDED-2

INDEXED-21

MAR 5 1953

UNITE

· 5 5

RECORDED SS (2-74:4 - 45)

Lay 29, 1953

THE HUBBARD DIANETIC RECEIVED.
FOUNDATION, INCOMPOSATAD
COOPERATION, DETROIT POLICE DEPARTMENT
RELEARCH (CRIME RECORDS)

Reurlet May 22, 1953, requesting information from Bufiles concerning captioned organization.

Bufiles reflect that the Nubbard Dianctic Research Foundation, Inc., was incorporated in April, 1950, in New Jersey to further the work of Lafayette Ron Hubbard, author, whose book "Dianctics" had been published two years previously. This organization reportedly went broke in New Jersey. An article appearing in the Lay 4, 1951, issue of "The Michita Beacon," Michita, Kansas, stated that this organization had recently established a national headquarters at 211 Nest Douglas Street, Wichita, Kansas.

The stated purpose of the Foundation is to "study and conduct research in the field of the human mind and of human thought in action" through the medium of "dianetics," which may be likened to psychotherapy with certain differences as to method and concept. In this connection, in Earch, 1951, the Board of Medical Examiners of the Department of Law and Fublic Safety, State of New Jersey, was taking to trial in the Union County District Court, Elizabeth, New Jersey, a case against the Foundation. The basis for the case was that the Foundation allegedly conducted a school teaching a branch of medicine and surgery without a license.

In regard to Eubbard himself, an inquiry was initiated on February 26, 1951, after information was received that he had been arrested in Chicago for kidnaping his wife and daughter and taking them out of the State of California, Since this was a family matter, the U.S. Attorney, Los Lingeled, instructed that no investigation should be undertaken. The Los Angeles, California, "Times Herald," in its issue of April 24, 1951, related that Nubbard's wife accused him of

Los Angeles, California, "Times Herald," in its issue of ladd April 24, 1951, related that Mubbard's wife accused him of Nichols subjecting her to scientific torture experiments. The Nichols subjecting her to scientific torture experiments. The Nichols story reported that Hrs. Hubbard, in a divorce suit, plained Glaving that Mubbard was "hopelessly insane." Her complaint stated Rosen that "...the Mubbard Fignetic research Foundation did note Genty than \$1,000,000 business in 1:50."

Whole Total NOTE: Above information was contained in Bufile 62-94080.

Itele. Room = It

7 9 Juli 3 - 163 1 1941 1 1633

∫Scientology 146

Letter to SAC, Detroit

Hay 29, 1953.

Aubbard has contacted the Bureau on several occasions to make complaints concerning his wife and the staff of his organization stating that he believed them to be Communistically inclined. Allegations have also been made that the Foundation was of particular interest to sex perverts, hypochondriaes, and curiosity seekers.

Lubbard, by letter of Warch 3, 1951, wrote the Bureau advising that arrangements were being made to fingerprint his employees to file with the FBI. He was advised by letter of Warch 9, 1951, that the FBI had no authority to handle fingerprints with the exception of those received from bona fide law enforcement departments and Federal and state agencies. There is no indication in Bufiles of the Foundation being requested to discontinue dianetic processing in the District of Columbia.

Dufiles further reflect Hubbard also directed The Allied Scientists of the World. Among the many purposes of this organization was the goal of furnishing maximum protection to the people and culture of various countries against the threat of atomic war. This organization was investigated by the Post Office Department in 1952 for possible violation of mail fraud statutes.

Scientology-147

то

Director, FBI

DATE: May 22, 1953

FROM

SAC, Detroit (80-90)

SUBJECT:

THE HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH
FOUNDATION, INCORPORATED
COOPERATION, DETROIT POLICE DEPARTMENT

The Special Investigations Squad, Detroit Police Department recently made several arrests involving members of the captioned organization, charging them with practicing medicine without a license.

People who were bothered with mental problems were being treated by this organization with the use of an apparatus involving two beer cans which were attached to an electric meter somewhat resembling a lie detector machine. Incidental to the arrests, a search was conducted of the Detroit Headquarters of the organization.

It is noted in one of the enclosures, located as a result of the search, that members of the organization are going to be fingerprinted and that an affidavit was to be obtained from each member which was to be filed with the Federal Bureau of Investigation in Washington, D. C.

In another enclosure it is noted that the organization was stopping dianetic processing within the boundaries of the District of Columbia, evidently at the request of the United States Attorney. This would indicate that perhaps the Bureau may have had some information concerning the Hubbard Foundation contained within the Bureau files in Washington, D. C.

Indic#es of the Detroit Division are negative on the organization:

For the benefit of the Detroit Office and as a cooperative measure with the Detroit Police Department, it is requested that the Bureau files be reviewed and any pertinent information relative to the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation be furnished to the Detroit Office.

The Kongran

RCM:bet

Encls. - 3

RECORDED-20

162-94080-/3 37MAY 25 1953

Scientology-148

I photostatic copy of letter dated March 5, 1951 I photostatic copy of letter dated March 5, 1951 I photostatic copy of letter dated March 5, 1951 Hubbard Diametic Research Foundation Re THE HUBBARD DIAMETIC RESEARCH POUNDATION INDREDEATED of file 60-90 Title 90-90

CONTINUED ON SINGLED O

ALL INFORM TAINED

HELLING TO CHEST BY SECTION OF

62-94080-15

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

 H_{\bullet}

DATE: March 17, 1954

FROM

STANDARD FORM NO. 64

Baumgard

SUBJECT: ĎFANETICS

INFORMATION CONCERNING (INTERNAL SECURITY)

ODIAN. TICE

An undated referral note from Mr. George E. Sokolsky, 300 West End Avenue, New York 23, New York, directed to Mr. L. B. Nichols, inquires "What do you think of this? S."

The note has attached an anonymous letter dated March 5, 1954, addressed to Mr. Sokolsky which sets forth that the writer in 1947 joined an anti-Communist Party organization which has since been labeled as subversive. After a few months he left this group because as he now. realizes he did not have the fortitude required to be a Communist.

Subsequently he became involved with "Dianetics" in which the emotion of enthusiam is considered the cure-all of illnesses and evils that beset mankind.

He points out that the Communist is an ill person who can be cured and inquires whether the tactics used by Senator McCarthy have not actually fostered Communism.

Also, he inquires what type of hospitalization insurance can possibly pay for lengthy hospitalization.

He concludes stating that Dianetics has been a great boost to him.

Bufiles disclose that one L. Ron Hubbard in about 1949 wrote a book entitled. "Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health" and established an organization known as the Hubbard Dianetic Research. Foundation. Inc. The purpose of this organization was to teach the practice of Dianetics which is allegedly a new approach to the treatment of many physical and mental illnesses without the use of drugs or medicines. Hubbard has contacted the Bureau on several occasions alleging that a inumber of employees of the Foundation are Communists or Communist sympathizers.

Bufile's reflect that there was some Communist influence in the Washington, D.C., branch of the Foundation which was on an individual basis rather than a program of the Foundation. Allegations have been received that the activities of the Foundation are of particular interest to sexual perverts and hypochondriacs. An article concerning the Foundation appeared in "Look" magazine for December 5, 1950, on page 79 under the title "Dianetics, Science or Hoax." (100-384196) RECOMMENDATION:

This memorandum be forwarded to Mr. Nichols should be desire to discuss the contents of the anonymous letter with Mr. Sokolsky.

nill Charles and Albander Albander cc - Mr. Nichols) 43 INDEXED, JAPRI 6 :1954

300 West End Avenue New York 23, N. Y. Dear hoir: What do 4 on think of this? DiANETICS SCHOOP L. TON HUBSHRD 12 APRI 5 11954 INDEXED - 4 5.0 APD 16 1954 EX-112 Scientology, 1,5% Mr. George E. Sokolsky New York Journal-American 220 South Street N. Y. C.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 3- 11-81 BY ABOUT

Dear Mr. Sokolsky:

Two of your recent articles have brought questions to my mind that you might consider worth answering in some future column.

The first concerns your definition of a communist.

In 1947 I joined an anti-Communist Party, communist group. It has since been labled subversive -- and God knows, if the Communist Party is subversive, the one I joined was twice so; they even subverted the Communists. You surely know enough about communism to realize that I did not believe myself to be subversive, but instead believed that I was one of the enlightened young men, who, if we could just present our case adequately enough, would convince all the poor misguided capitalists that their brutal ways were futile and that by foregoing them they could create a heaven on earth. I have yet to meet one of the so-called cynical communists; I've known quite a few of different leftist persuasions, but each one fervently believed himself to be an American patriot -- and the, "All-American," to be a traitor, motivated by greed.

I quit the group within a few months, giving these three reasons: (1) I objected to the group's insistance that non-communists writers should not be read; (2) I believed they were wasting time, and should start the revolution immediately; (3) I didn't believe that good could result from violence. You may note a lack of consistency in these reasons. I've more recently realized that I simply lacked the guts required even to be a communist.

From that point on, I justified my being practically a bum, by the noble ideals, including Marxism, that I aspired to. I wanted such good things for the world, that people should excuse my not holding a job, borrowing from them, etc., etc. Besides, some day I was going to write a book that would achieve the bloodless revolution.

Then, being a crackpot of the overly intellectual bariety, when the crackpot therapy, "Dianetics," came along, I got involved with that. But I was unique from the other crackpots I have met in that field, in that I'm a whiz at reading-comprehension; I finish those tests that aren't supposed to be finished, in three quarters of the alloted time, and get all the answers right.

I'll cut this sob-story short. I understood Dianetics, followed directions, and not surprisingly, considering that the technique has been developed by the empirical "scientific method" from the ground, up--1 got and am getting results.

Okay, what results?

I started as less than a communist and am at this point by practical definition almost a fascist-this latter qualified by the realization that the goal-motivated, free society envisioned by our Constitution is probably the sanest concept of government since the technically impossible attempts at democracy by the Greeks some three-

5-MgR

Now to set the stage for my first question, first let me diffine communism, fascism, etc. as they are understood in Dianetics. To a dianeticist, the "natural" functional state of any same and healthy person is indicated by the word, "enthusiastic." Dianetics postulates that the Good Lord did a mighty fine job of constructing us --enthusiasm as the normal state, then, for emergencies; different psysiological adjustments, nervous, muscular, vascular, glandular take place that are emotionally experienced as, indicatively: strong interest, mild interest, content, indifference, boredom, threatening, anger, veiled-hate, fear, grief, apathy, deepest apathy, death. From any of these psysiological adjustments the body is supposed to readjust itself automatically back up to enthusiasm; from "death," this seems to involve getting reborn. (You may not like this mechanical description; I know I don't, but it's convenient) Unfortunately, this readjustment is accompanied by several side effects that man, not understanding, has decided to dispense with: apathy comes off with deep sighs; grief with bawling; fear with persperation, "hysterical" laughter, etc; anger with violent activity. Eidetic day-dreams on the entire depressive situation seem a necessary part of reattaining enthusiasm. And every single damned one of these things is treated by our society as uncouth, animal, something to be ashamed of, or a sign of weakness. Result: people don't readjust back up to enthusiasm, but instead, by the time they are in their teens, they are, on the average, chronically depressed to anger, and by the time they reach maturity, they've become "intellectuals" -- too beat to fight openly, they start undermining, with big words and twisted conceptions.

Political states are reflections of emotional states. Our nation was conceived against a background of unbelievable freedom and potential wealth by men vigorous and alive enough to carve a nation from a wilderness. Further, they were coalesced by a goal, thus mingling and augmenting their strength. They created a nation reflecting their temperament.

Time, and to a great measure, freedom passes. The sick mores of Europe and its culture find their way to a no longer so vigorous United States. By the time of Teddy Roosevelt, the temperament of the people finds best expression in the threat, "Carry a big stick!," and in the anger--fascism--of the Cuban war. And fascism breeds veiled-hate and fear--communism: hiding behind makeup-falsies-perverted ethics-foreign culture-intellectualism, to strike out deviously at anything strong: as Marx would destroy FREE enterprise, from behind the facade of a glorious sounding, mathematically brilliant, intellectual tour de force that seeks to impose mothing other than the CONTROLS which destroy that greatest beauty and strength of all--life. Next step down: the apathy of India, and until recently of China, who I believe took an upward step with communism, surged up to fascism, and may damn well, if encouraged, continue right on up to free enterprise.

Here, at last, is the question:

To me a Communist is a sick person, who, I know can be cured. His sickness is, however, virulently contagious—yet! the most direct source of his sickness is the fascist, the man who scares the bejesus out of him. I recognize McCarthy as a far healthier man than a communist, and as a guidon of a vigorous resourgence of our nation. Yet, I know damn well that McCarthy has created more communists in this country, with the exception of Hitler, than any man since John Wesley managed to get castrated by some Washington businessmen twenty-odd years ago. Particularly, among Jews, who five years ago would have knocked your block off if you spouted communism—but who now, seeing in McCarthy the rising American Hitler, and smelling the stench of the furnaces from just beyond tomorrow, are now muttering unfamiliar phrases about controlled economy, or, "wasn't Jack London's writing marvelous?," or, "you know, so-and-so (a commie) makes some sense at that...," to such an extention of the since getting my boost from Dianetics, I feel (nauseated trying to talk to these people

who used to feel nauseated trying to talk to me.

Healthier than a communist, yes!--but Mr. McCarthy has split this nation into a million suspicious segments, while coaldcsing into a firm legion the previously constantly inter-squabbling factions of leftists.

I was raised under a dictatorship, my grandfather's.

Should I now, recognising the psychotic slime I became under that dictatorship to be a devious poison, ally myself with the more overt blackjack of McCarthyism? Would that, according to your lights, make an honest American of me, or would it not be a perversion of honesty itself? Further, those persons above anger, are they failing their duty as citizens, when they fail to ally themselves with the anti-communist movement which relative to themselves is destruction incarnate? —or put it this way:

Jefferson, were he alive today, but retaining the sanity of yesterday, would despise communism. But do you believe that he would deny the communists freedom of thought and belief, or would he veiw them as he viewed other men: when sick, sick through controls; when revolting, serving ar valuable function as a sympton of a sickness in the society, NOT to be cured with the mankind-old cyclic fascist-commie-fascist-commie cure of more CONTROLS, but with the new, 1776, United States cure of great, inspiring, rewarding, and ever higher GOALS and ever more EREEDOM to attain them?

I'll answer this question for myself, by myself, but I'd like to know your thoughts on the matter.

Second question: How? How the blue-blazes can a hospitalization insurance policy be put on the market, that would pay for lengthyhospitalization? If you insure a group, frequently a single injury will wipe out the premium that was paid for the whole group. From that time on, you are covering any subsequent injuries that may occur in that group, with money gained from premiums paid by other groups—or by other people, for entirely different lines of insurance. A kid's playground in New Jersey was insured early last year. The first day the playground opened, a boy broke his leg. The doctor's bill was more than the entire season's premium, yet the protection lasted for the rest of the year and paid for several other injuries.

Or, let's look at it this way. The only money that comes into an insurance company is the money that people pay as premiums, plus the relatively small amount that can be gained by very careful investments of a certain part of those premiums. Some of this money is spent on administrative costs; a little goes to the stockholders; some goes into a legally required reserve. The rest goes to pay loses.

(a type of policy)

The common practice is that if over 50% of the premium for a line is spent on losses, the rate is raised or the conditions of the policy restricted. If only 30% of the premium is being spent on losses, however, the premium is lowered or the conditions of the line broadened. 50% over losses might seem like a hell of a large margin of profit, but when you consider that in some companies it costs an average \$2. (sometimes more) to process every slip of paper concerning policies that comes into the company—and many of these slips mean money going out to an assured—that grand profit soon starts looking very meager indeed.

I would say that on the average, the insurance men rank among the most moral and civic minded men in the country, and would not be associated with insurance steep they not.

3

4

They recognise the moral crime of cancelling a policy when a person becomes chronically ill, but they further recognise the yet greater moral crime of charging a premium that could cover chronic illness, and by so doing, completely removing accident and health insurance from the financial reach of the many people who can now receive at least some benefit from it.

Mr. Sokolsky, if you or anyone else can find a means of providing broad health coverage at a premium rate that people can afford—just mention it in dulcet tones around an insurance company. The rigorous competition that exists between these companies will have them all providing it within a year.

The insurance companies are in the same position as the Red Cross. They provide a tremendous and frequently inspired service for our nation, but they are big, and thus a target, and a few missfits make them appear fair game for anyone wanting to take potshots. But what's the matter with a few potshots—except—the unprotected lives, homes, and health of those who pay attention to them.

I'm not going to sign this letter for the simple reason that I can't see how my signature could do anyone any good, and I can see how it might do me a lot of harm.

My best regards, and respect to you, sir. May the need to avoid signing letters, soon become a vague and amusing memory.

P.S. One of the greatest rewards of my boost by Dianetics, is the pleasure I can now get from reading Mr. Pegler's column. That guy used to scare hell out of me; I could get sick simply by reading a few paragraphs of his writing. Now, although I darned frequently disagree with him, I get an invariable lift and a yak from the vigour with which he expresses his point of view. And also find a wealth of sense in his writing, that I never before suspected to exist.

You, even while I was a commy, I could read. I thought, however, that you were a sadly warped and treacherous sort of soul.

GOVERNMENT

advised SA OLIN E. JESSUP on 2/1/54 that he had received changes of address on the following organization and individuals believed associated with that organization:

organiza tron

Hubbard Association, for-Hubbard Associates, Hubbard Association of Scientologists

FROM

527 and 726 Cooper St. Camden, N. J.

TO .

616 North Third St. Phoenix, Arizona

INDIVIDUALS

Chief Scientology

L. ROMHUBBARD, JR.

Mrs. L. ROM HUBBARD, JR.

LAFAYETTE RON HUBBARD,

or L. B. SHUBBARD RE

cc/(1) Kansas City REG. MAIL cc/(1) Phoenix (Encs. 7) REG. MAIL

REM:MRA

REGISTERED MAIL

COPIES DESTROYED

169 NOV 27 1964

58 MAY 3 1554

INDEXED-34 3 APR 20 1954

NDEXED-34 & VIUSE

EX - 107

Scientology-157

ъ7D - 1

Letter to Director NK 105-636

Mrs. L. RON

(Mrs.) MARY SUE HUBBARD

PINKHAM, JAMES F or J. F.

BARBAR

FROM

527 and 726 Cooper St. Camden, N. J.

TO

616 North Third St. Phoenix, Arizona

For the information of the Bureau and Phoenix Division, reference is made to Newark letter to Kansas City, dated 10/18/51, captioned "Alleged Communist Infiltration Into 'Dyanetics' School, Wichita, Kansas, IS - C". Referenced letter enclosed pertinent information concerning captioned matter to the Kansas City Division.

Duplicate photostat copies of pertinent information concerning captioned organization are being forwarded to the Phoenix Division for their information, as follows:

(2) WFO letter to Newark, dated 8/30/50.

(2) Newark letter to New York, dated 12/2/50.

(2) WFO letter to Director, dated 3/7/51.

(2) Newark letter to Director, dated 3/21/51.

(2) Chicago letter to Director, dated 4/20/51.

(2) Kansas City letter to Director, dated 5/15/51.

(2) Kansas City letter to Director, dated 10/1/51.

It is suggested that the Kansas City Division furnish Phoenix with any additional pertinent information in their files concerning captioned organization in view of previous investigation conducted by that office.

RUC.

GOVERNMENT

TO

DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: May 6, 1954

FROM :

SAC, KANSAS CITY (100-9410)

SUBJECT:

HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION IS - R à. l. R. 28 - 1 5-1

Reference Newark letter to Bureau, cc's to Phoenix and Kansas City, dated April 19, 1954.

For the information of the Phoenix Office, there are being forwarded one copy of Kansas City letter to Bureau dated October 1, 1951 and one copy of Bureau letter to Kansas City dated October 16, 1951.

These letters are entitled "ALLEGED COMMUNIST INFILTRATION INTO 'DYANETICS' SCHOOL, WICHITA, KANSAS - IS-C".

There is no further information in the files of the Kansas City Office of value to Phoenix in this regard.

RUC.

REGISTERED MAIL

DJW:bcl

2 cc: Phoenix (Encl. - 2)(REGISTERED MAIL)

ALL RIFT IN THE CONTAINED

HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 3-11-81 BY DEPOTE PARTY

RECORDED - 32

TNY

T Mile

50 MAY 17 1954 pd 3 5

Scientology-159

ice Memosindum · united states government

DIRECTOR, FBI CINCINNATI (100-New) DATE-1/25/55

THE COUTAINED Elizii. is unclassified

BASSI

SUBJECT: HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, INTERNATIONAL INTERNAL SECURITY

Attached for each the Bureau and the Phoenix Office is one photostatic copy of the following items concerning the captioned organization:

- A letter of subject organization dated 1/3/55 at Phoenix, William asi 1 3 - - -
- A four-page letter dated 6/12/54 of subject organization addressed to the Better Business Bureau, Phoenix, Arizona.
- Signed statement of SARA N. HUBBARD dated 6/9/51.
- Signed statement of SARA N HUBBARD dated 6/11/51.

These items are self explanatory. The photostatic copies were made from originals received by this office on 1/10/55 from GEORGE C. YOUNG, president of the Cincinnati, Ohio Better Business Bureau.

Tt is noted that subject organization bases its success upon the work of L. RON HUBBARD, reported author and scientist, whose work has previously been referred to as Dianetics.

The attachments are for the information of the Bureau and the Phoenix Office. At the request of Mr. YOUNG, the originals furnished by him were returned to him on 1/19/55. One photostatic copy of this material is being retained in the Cincinnati Office.

Enclosure: -4 CC TO 7 2.69. RCD:MAS

(5) LOW A ACHED CC: Phoenix (Encls)(RM)

CI 100-11667

RECORDED-31 REGISTERED MAIL INDEXED-3 and 3 led with Encl.

16 2 JAN 27 1955

ANS.

MAY \$ 1367

Scient∜logy-160

DEC 2 1964

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED ON ENVELOPE HITTER SILLICIAE LIFIED DATE 4/9/98 BY SOUTH 1805 JOHN

ENCLOSURE 18

Scientology 161



THE HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION, INC.

211 WEST DOUGLAS AVENUE

WICHITA 2, KANSAS

June 9, 195/ In return for The divorce Which is gramanteed by L. Ron Gubbard To Sara M. Hubbard in Wolrd June 1951 y kereby cancel the receivership action against The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation of California. When Mr. Gubbard is granted his

Kansas divorce I will cancel my California divorce action - Sara M. Hubbard
Scientology-162

Hubbard Association of Scientalogists, International

616 NORTH THIRD STREET ... PHOENIX, ARIZONA, U.

January 3, 1955



JAN 7 1955

Cincinnati Better Business Barnes

Gentlemen,

I am writing you in an effort to place in your hands the enclosed information which, needless to say, you have no knowledge of.

I wish also to ask for forgiveness for not getting this information to you sooner. We understood that the local Better Business Bureau would disseminate this information. This was not done, so we, ourselves, are doing it.

Our endeavors in the field of Dianetics and Scientology are simple ones. We wish to aid our fellow man in his goal to survive. We will be happy to service you or anyone you designate with proper information as this is a small part of our total operation.

The International Headquarters of Dianetics and Scientology is located here in Phoenix, Arizona. If a question arises concerning qualifications of any of our auditors, we would be only too happy if you would call on us.

With kindest regards.

Richard F. Steves

President of the C.E.C.3.

RF8 jb

Encl - 4

June 11, 1951

I, Sara Northrup Hubbard, do hereby state that the things I have said about L. Ron Hubbard in courts and the public prints have been grossly exaggerated or entirely false.

I have not at any time believed otherwise than that L. Ron Hubbard was a fine and brilliant man.

I make this statement of my own free will for I have begun to realize that what I have done may have injured the science of dianetics, which in my studied opinion may be the only hope of sanity in future generations.

I was under enormous stress and my advisers insisted it was necessary for me to carry through an action as I have done.

There is no other reason for this statement than my own wish to make atonement for the damage I may have done. In the future I wish to lead a quiet and orderly existence with my little girl far away from the enturbulating influences which have ruined my marriage.

SARA NORTHRUP HUBBARD

John wow maloney Chas. Jonast.

Scientology-164

62-94080-18

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

INTERNATIONAL

806 North Third Street

Phoenix, Arizona

June 12, 1954

Better Business Bureau 834 North Central Avenue Phoenix, Arizona

Gentlemen:

For your interest, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, an Arizona Corporation, has brought about certain changes in Scientology, and of which we would like to acquaint you.

Scientology is described as a science of knowingness. It is actually a modern approach, using mathematics and physics, to the philosophic subject of epistemology. The goal of Scientology is to bring about greater capabilities in human beings such as increases in recognition, memory, and reaction time. Such a sciece would of course address various phenomena such as psychosomatic illness, aberration and behavior.

The subject of Scientology is largely the work of L. Ron Hubbard, author and scientist, who began his work in 1932 while a student of nuclear physics at George Vashington University in Washington, D.C. Hubbard was also trained in psycho-analysic in Washington, D.C. by Commander Tompson, (M.C.) U.S.N. who had studied personally with Freud and who instituted psycho-analysis in the U.S. Navy for use in flight surgery. Hubbard was also trained by Dr. William Mlan White, then superintendent of St. Elizabeth's, the government asylum at Washington.

Hubbard's interest in the mind was from the standpoint of physical energy and, later, anthropology. A member of the Explorer's Club in good standing for eighteen years, Hubbard has led several expeditions and has widely studied, in Asia, Alaska and Latin America barbaric cultures for what they might reveal concerning the motivations of humanities. In World War II he served with distinction as a naval officer and was selected to Naval Civil Affairs by reason of his knowledge of the Oriental psychology.

In 1947 Hubbard published a book for the Gerontological Society and the American Medical Association called "Scientology A New Science." Politely received, the data yet remained unstudied and so unused and Hubbard eventually followed this original publications with an article in the Explorer's Club professional journal. This article attracted the attention of many people, amongst them members of the Russian government. Hubbard saw a need to release his work in more detailed form and, receiving an offer from Hermitage House, Inc., one of the better publishers of psychiatric texts, he consented to write a formal book.

Here, if anywhere, Hubbard erred. Hermitage House insisted on a popularized version and a more popular name for the subject (Dianetics) and Hubbard, foseeing no more than a few thousand copy sale, agreed. Hermitage House, altering the manuscript and writing a new introduction (a fact which became the subject of a suit) unwisely chose to publish an article about "Dianetics" by Hubbard in a pulp magazine. Hubbard, as in the case of almost any nuclear physicist, often wrote, for amusement, science fiction. Hermitage House desired to capitalize on this fact to gain a sale amongst those who were familiar with Hubbard's name.

Scientology-166

The book, called "Dianetics: Modern Science of Mental Health" startled the publishing world, and Hubbard, by climbing high into the best-seller listing of the New York Times and staying there for months. Such instant popularity found Hubbard unprepared for the floods of mail and pleas for help.

Hubbard, interested only in research, financially independent without such royalties, was glad to listen to a proposal from one C. Parker Morgan and his publisher to let them form a Foundation to service this demand. Seventrustees, of which Hubbard was only one, formed on June 1, 1950 the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation of Elizabeth, New Jersey. Hubbard gave them the book and its royalities and returned to his own pursuits.

This organization, however, pressed heavily upon him for lectures and disturbed his own routine. Yet this corporation insisted on growing, forming other corporations in Illinois, California and Hawaii, each with a duplicate directorate.

In November, 1950 Hubbard became convinced that the corporation was not sound and that it would not attain to its professed goal of helping people. He attempted to withdraw his name from it and was variously inveighed against. He had only one vote in seven. Forced to leave it in possession and continued use of his name, he retired in December to Palm Springs, California where he set up a modest research laboratory.—Although, he did not seek them, many people began to come to him in Palm Springs. This seriously impaired the business of the Foundations such as that in Los Angeles for Hubbard charged nothing.

L. E. van Vogt, the principal mover in the Los Angeles Foundation and others were intensely provoked at Hubbard's withdrawal. Hubbard's wife, from whom he had been separated, also became incensed at nim. For public appearance she had been a Foundation director. With the obvious coming failure of the Foundations and with it a failure of the income she drew from it, she threatened Hubbard with public scandal if he did not support the Foundations.

Hubbard, busy writing a new book, refused to lend any credence to these threats or those of the Elizabeth board and went to Cuba where he completed a 125,000 word book in the next many weeks. As their young child had always been under his, not her mother's care, the child accompanied him.

True to her threats and those of the Foundation trustees, a great deal of scandal was stirred up. A receivership was gained in Los Angeles by this woman and the trustees to seize control of the Foundations and many statements were made to the press.

Hubbard made no statements of any kind during all this period and when he became aware that they had been made, ordered his separated wife to him, had her sign a confession to perjury (copy enclosed) and applied for and received a divorce from her without alimony to her.

Meanwhile the Elizabeth Foundation over which Hubbard had never had power beyond his personality, sold itself to one Don G. Purcell, an oilman in Kansas.

Purcell moved the Foundation to Wichita, Kansas and Hubbard, having completed his book, went to Kansas to settle various affairs.

Considering that Purcell wished only to make money from Dianetics, Hubbard sought to reform the attitude of the Foundations, To accomplish this he supported himself in Kansas by writing and lecturing and finally, after a few months, unable

to bring about a good public presence on the part of the Foundation and Purcell, he resigned from all connections in early 1952 and refused Purcell and others any further permission to use his name or work.

Purcell's answer was to file for bankruptcy within one month conceiving that the Foundations could not continue without Hubbard's support. Purcell bought the Foundations from bankruptcy as his personal property shortly after and continued them in business, but, unable to use Hubbard's name or additional work, the organization The Dianetic Foundation of Kansas came to exist only as a shell, quite inactive today.

After resigning in early 1952, Hubbard came to Phoenix to visit his parents, likedthe city and with his wife Mary Sue whom he married early in 1952, settled here. He opened a quiet office which became that fall (1952) the Hubbard Association of Scientologists. He had reverted "Dianetics" back to its original name, Scientology.

This organization was founded by some five hundred people in various parts of the world who had long been interested in Hubbard's work. Publishing a few books locally and issuing twice a month, the Journal of Scientology, the H/S has continued a quiet carrer in //rizona. It has opened up branch offices in Camden, New Jersey and London, England. The association-exists to publish material related to behavior and to train qualified people in Scientology.

The HAS is the first organization in the field of "Dianetics" and Scientology to be controlled by Hubbard. It pays its bills promptly as any Phoenix business firm with which it deals can attest. Although any organization dealing with behaviour can attract hangers-on, there has been no consequences of this in the HAS. Hubbard's policy of quiet, orderly business and investigation is clearly manifested in the gneral good repute of the HAS in Phoenix.

In so far as possible the HAS has sought to associate itself with steady and reliable people. It does permit its name and the name Scientology to be used by autonomous organizations, Such, called associates or groups, exist in many cities. They use HAS materials and pay a membership fee but otherwise have no connection. Whey they err financially or seem to hurt HAS repute, their membership is cancelled. This has happened recently in Los Angeles. The HAS has no other control over such persons.

The addresses of the HAS are 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona, 507 Market Street, Camden, New Jersey, 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, England. The Camden and London offices are run by committees.

The HAS, under the management of Hubbard, has a two year record of good repute and responsibility. It is aware, as is Hubbard, that the 1950 blatant use of Hubbard's name by early Foundations has often reflected against HAS progress. It is aware of the mountains of publicity generated by the sudden and strange popularity of a book. The HAS is also aware that it is the first organization controlled by Hubbard and that it enjoys good public reputation as well as good credit. It is content to pay its way, has no great ambition to riches and builds solidly as it goes.

The HAS recently-rented quarters at 401-A East Roosevelt and 616 North Third Street. The latter address was once occupied by a psychologist, Dr. Gordon Beckstead, who was in no way connected with the HAS.

I wakening recently to the fact that many of its in terested people were ministers, the H/S has assisted them to form churches such as the Church of Imerican Science and the Church of Scientology. Also, when friends of Hubbard in Europe

pointed out to him that the home organization of psychoanalysis, the Freudian Institute of Vienna, was now in the Russian zone of Austria and desired removal, Hubbard helped finance the organization of the "Freudian Foundation of America" to be offered to those in Vienna should they desire to avail themselves of it. In the latter and in the churches, the HAS has no further control or interest.

As Scientology is proving it can do much for disabled veterans and others such as they, the HAS may soon make Scientology available to the disabled as a public service:

The HAS business gross is about \$10,000 a month. It has no profits or dividends. It pays Hubbard's expenses in writing and investigation. It finances the processing, with Scientology of indigent and disabled people.

There is no broadly stated medical opinion of Scientology, mainly because it does not in any way intend or pretend to encroach upon medicine. Its field in the study of Knowledge itself and its benefits are more closely allied to philosophy and religion, than to medicine or psychology. If one "gets well" in the process of knowing more about himself or Mankind the benefit derived from knowledge gained, not treatment received.

Aside from offering public services, the firm twoyear policy of the H.S. will continue to be followed. To neither defend nor attack on the public stage but to keer a good, orderly house, financially and ethically sound.

Sincerely, ABOARD of Directors
Hubbard Association of Scientologists

by John Galusha; Secretary

DIRECTOR, PRI (6)-3264) REGISTRAD

SAC, PHOENIX (100-4813)

CHARLES NoLAUCELAN, was-SM - C (SD-00)

Re San Diego letter to Bureau, 3/9/55.

NX43

Mrs. L. R. HUBBARD, JR., one of the operators of the Robbard Association of Scientelecists. International, with offices at 616 M. Third Street, Phoenix, Arixons, on 1/15/55 advised MA J. Sterling Adams that CHARLES Maldurlan shrotied in the Mahand Prefessional College at 410 and 403 E. Roesevelt Roas, Phoenix, on 11/15/54. Except for an absence of about three weeks around Christmas 1954 when subject returned to his home in California, he has been in attendance at the soliege continuously since that time and is about to complete a beginner's course which undinarily extends over a period of two months. According to Mrs. MUBBARD, subject's studies will equip him for handling consultations as an "auditor" in the Association of Scientelegists which have for their purpose instilling self-confidence and assisting individuals in removing mental problems and mescapitahing specific goals. Mrs. MUBBARD stated that subject's residence is listed as 20301 W. Oppress, Santa Ana, California, and apparently plans to return there upon completion of his course.

Mr. PERMANDO ESTRADA, of the Hubbard Association of Scientelegists, International, 616 N. Third Street, on 3/16/55 advised SA Adams that subject resides in Room 7, 914 N. Third Street, Phoenix, while attending the Hubbard Professional College. This rooming house is rented by the Hubbard Association of Scientelegists, International, to associate students who are attending the Hubbard Professional College.

With regard to the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, attention is directed to Newark letter to Bureau dated 3/21/51 entitled HUBBARD DIAMETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION, INC., IS-R" wherein the fellowing is reported:

JSA:slb SE 13 (4) ec: Sen Diego (100-4179) REGISTERED NOT RECORDED

181 APR 4 1955

320

67 APR 7 1955

Scientologyⁱ 170

CINAL CUFY FILED IN

th-

In November 1950, C. PATKER MORGAN, Secretary and General Counsel of the above foundation, with offices at 275 Norris Avenue, Elizabeth, New Jersey, reported the foundation was set up about May 1950 to further the work of L. NON HUBBARD, auditor, whose book entitled "Dianctics" had been published about two years previous and had been very well received by the public. According to MORGAN, "Dianctics" is a new approach to the treatment of many physical and mental illnesses without the use of drugs or medicine. MORGAN stated the foundation is anti-Communist in its work and had been criticized in Communist Party publications,

The publication entitled "The Goldon Dawn", issue 1-0A (no date), published by the Church of Scientology, reports its business office in Phoenix at 616 N. Third Street and meeting place in Phoenix at 403 L. Roosevelt. It also notes "the Church of Scientology operates on its own croed. It is completely independent of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International". This issue of "The Goldon Dawn" is contained in Phoenix file 105-117-25.

Photostatic copy of a letter dated 6/12/54 to the Betty Eusiness Europu, Phoenix, Arizona, on letterhead of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, by JOHN GALUSHA, Socretary, reveals in party tology is described as a science of knowingness. If actually a modern approach, using mathematics and photo the philosophic subject of opistoomology, the goallo scientology is to bring about greater capabilities in beings, such as increases in recognition, memory and reaction time. Such a science would of course address to phonomona such as psychosometic illness, aborration and behavior.

In Hovember 1950, HUEBARD became convinced that the corporation (Hubbard Diametic Regenreh Foundation of leth, New Jorsey, formed 6/1/50) was not sound and that would not attain to its professed goal of helping people. He attempted to withdraw his name from it and was variative inveighed against. He had only one vote in seven. For to loave it in possession and continued use of his new he retired in December to Palm Springs, California, which set up a modest research laboratory. Although he not seek them, many people began to come to him in Palm Springs. This seriously impaired the business of the foundations such as that in Los Angeles for HUEBARD charged nothing.

PX 100-4813

"After resigning, HUFLARD came to Phoonix to visit his parents, liked the city and with his wife LARY SUB when he married early in 1952, settled here. He eponed a quiet office which became that fall (1952) the Hubbard Lesgeletion of Celentologists.**

This ergenization was founded by sero five hundred people in various parts of the world who had long been interested in MODELID's work. Publishing a few books locally and isching twice a month, the Journal of Chientellogy, the LAC has centimed a quiet carder in Arizona. It has opened up breach offices in Carden, New Jorcey and London, Ingland, The association exists to publish material related to behavior and to train qualified people in Leientellogy.....

The above photostat letter of 6/12/5h was furnished by the Cincinnati office having been made from originals received by that office on 1/10/55 from Ir. GLORGE C. YOURG, President of the Cincinnati, Chio, Ester Ensiness Birchia.

on 3/23/51, Mrs. Lucilli Midriania, 6333 li. Hermitere, Chicago, Illinois, and ROES LAMAN LAUX, Ill L. Vals, Chicago, word interviewed by agente of the Chicago office as complainents in regard to possible use of the Unbrard Dienotics Recourch Toundation and individuals connected with it for influencing patients" to join the Commist Party, they explained that the foundation's function in to treat by rooms of "psychothorapy" and added that the treatment has been extremely the treatment is administered by "auditors" trained by the Lubbard Foundation the have audiencen with the patients over a period of time. The complainants expressed the opinion that the "auditors" are influential with the patients especially when the treatment is success.equid coreofyably influence the patients along Communist Tinon, Compleinents noted, however, in their opinion, the national effice of the foundation is attempting to wood out Communicto.

PX 100-4613

Information concerning the Hubbard Association of Scientelegiats, International, and the potential precented for subject to dispense Communist Party propagate and influence, if so inclined, is set forth for information of Can Diogo. Since it appears subject's residence in Phoenix is temporary, it is suggested that Can Mago continue as Office of Origin. No further notice is contemplated by Phoenix.

marc

62- 94080-18x

Lay 17, 1955

spa taplag

PERSONAL AND CONSCIDENTIAL

RECORDED - 72

Honorable Carl Hayden United States Senate Washington, D. C.

My dear Senator:

Your letter dated May 11, 1955, has been Your courtesy and interest in referring this matter to my attention are indeed appreciated.

While I would like to be of assistance in connection with the request directed to you by a member of the Arizona State Legislature, I can only inform him that information contained in the files of this Eureau is maintained as confidential in accordance with a Departmental regulation. I am sure he will understand my position as well as the necessity for this regulation, and no inference will be drawn because of my inability to be of assistance that we do or do not have in our files the information he has

As of possible assistance to you and for your confidential information only, no investigation has been conducted by this Eureau concerning the management of the second se

COMM - FBI

ללני ל ב ואני

cc - Phoenix MAILED 28

SAC, PHOENIX:

ريت Tolson

Nichols

Senator Hayden's letter states

"I have received a request from a member of the Arizona State Legislature for Information about the

Sincerely yours,

J, Edjar Hoover

background of the organization known as the Church

(See page 2)

Scientology-

CC **

of Scientology, whose local address is listed as East Roosevelt Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

"I am further informed that an organization with the above name was said to be listed in the local Phoenix, Arizona, newspaper as being connected with communism. I would be obliged to have whatever information your office may have about this organization and its activities."

Bufiles reflect that the Church of Scientology is mentioned in your letter dated 3-28-55 entitled "Charles McLauchlan, wa., SM-C," Phoenix file 100-4813. (65-31874-44)

NOTE ON YELLOW:

Afore-mentioned Phoenix letter neports that the Church of Scientology has a business office located at 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, and a meeting place at 403 East Roosevelt Road, Phoenix. Furthermore, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, whose headquarters are at 616 North Third Street, has a school located at 403 East Roosevelt Road. Titerature of the Church of Scientology claims that it is completely independent of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists. An official of the latter organization stated that the organization has for its purpose the instilling of self-confidence and removal of mental problems in individuals. Another official reported that the foundation is anti-Communist and has been criticized in Communist publications.

The files reflect that Senator Carl Hayden, Chairman of Senate Appropriations Committee, regards the Bureau highly. In April, 1955, he asked SA Gordon Nease to remind the Director of the assistance that Senator Hayden rendered in securing funds to start the Identification Division. Although review of Bufiles failed to substantiate this information, a cordial letter in that connection was sent to Senator Hayden.

(94-4-1227-24)

Salutation per Reading Room. It is noted that correspondence does not pertain to appropriations committee business. An original and copy of letter being sent to Senator Hayden in view of the note on his letter that original and copy be sent.

CARL HAYDEN, ARIZ., CHAIRMAN A

IZ., CARRMAN

STYLES BRIDOL

LEVERETT SALTON

MILTON R. YOUNG

A.

WILLIAM F. KNOWLANG, CALIF,

EDWARD J. THYE, MINN.

JOSEPH R. MC CARTHY, WIS,

KARL, E. MUNDT, S. DAK.

MARGARET CHASE SMITH, MAINE

HENRY C. DWORSHAK, JDAHO

EVERETT MC KINLEY DIRKSEN, ILL.

CHARLES E. POTTER, MICH.

Everard H. Smith, Clerk Thomas J. Scott, Asst. Clerk United States Senate

COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATIONS

May 11, 1955

Mr. Tolson

Mr. Boardman

Mr. Boardman

Mr. Nichels

Mr. Relimont

Mr. Harbo

Mr. Harbo

Mr. Parsons

Mr. Parsons

Mr. Rosen

Mr. Tamm

Mr. Sizoo

Mr. Winterrowd

Tele. Room

Mr. Holloman

Miss Gandy

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover Director Federal Bureau of Investigation Department of Justice Washington 25, D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

I have received a request from a member of the Arizona State Legislature for information about the background of the organization known as the Church of Scientology, whose local address is listed as East Roosevelt Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

I am further informed that an organization with the above name was said to be listed in the local Phoenix, Arizona, newspaper as being connected with communism. I would be obliged to have whatever information your office may have about this organization and its activities.

Yours very sincerely,

MATES-11-81 BY SPATHOLOGY

P. S. Please address reply to me; sending me original and one copy.

U. S. S. 100-7254-1615

Carl Hayden 100 12 12 8450-18X

RECORDED - 72 .62-94080 - 18x

5-171

Scientology 176

1

CINTAL CARD. APPEARE See. 62-940.80 es Shallied HERLIG IS UNCLASSIFIED DATES-11-31 BY SP2 TAPLO DESTROY Scientology-177 7-16-55.

1826 R St NW Washington, D.C. July 11, 1955

TO THE FEDERAL BUREAU FOF INVESTIGATION COMMUNIST ACTIVITIES

FROM L. R. Hubbard

SUBJECT Further information on attack on Hubbard Assn of Scientologists of Phoenix, Arizona

Ref. First report of last week.

Information has just been received here that one of the major contributing factors in the attack upon and collapse of the Hubbard Assn. of Scientologists in Phoenix Arizona was an accountant.

Named "Jerry" Rahn this accountant first came to the organization in March volunteering to assist in accounting and income tax matters. A tax return was given him for filing with the IRS. This tax return was then reported by the IRS as never having been filed and was then filed again by registered mail.

His presence insisted upon by Wm. Burke Belknap Cas Assn president, this Rahn proceeded, in the absence of the treasurer and without her permission, to delve into the books of the Assn. on the pretext that they were in serious error. He pretended to discover many omissions and cast a serious shadow on the organization directors except Balknap. Many rumors were started by this Rahn which had no foundation in fact.

Finally Rahn brought into the picture a Mr. Brewer reputed to be from the IRS. Before employees in several visits Mr. Brewer alleged that I, while a director, was actually engaged in some dark and underhanded activity and had used the organization as a blind and that I was in serious trouble with the IRS which, in consulting the main office, is apparently not the case, there being no reason for it.

Panicked by this Rahn and Brewer the organization directors, Belknap, and one Carol Hadley spent little time on their actual duties and spent some six weeks involving themselves with this Rahn and Brewer, which by reason of such inattention, but the organization off from immediate income and stopped all outgoing correspondence and activity, quite sufficient in this case to destroyphing of is what happened.

correspondence and activity, quite sufficient in this case to destroyed process what happened.

I have had to act to preserve what few assets and activities the organization had for with its local credit destroyed and without activity to its membership

Sseptology-178

58JUL 21 1955 v

at Wichita in or around April of 1951, possibly May.

In 1952 an A.E. van Vogt, a writer from Canada naturalised in the US and living in Los Angeles and a heavy foe of Dianetics and Scientology for years although pretending to be involved with it and an associate of Gene Benton, Sara Hollister and others of stated Communistic leanings, made the statement in writing many times that the IRS was after me and the organization, a thing which a call to the IRS failed to disclose. Thus the pattern of reporting to the IRS or spreading rumors about the intention of the Internal Revenue Service has been continued and confirmed and is at this time evidently the contributing factor in ending the life of the . Hubbard Association of Scientologists.

To the best of my recollection the accountaint
"Jerry" Rahn appeared in the organization about three
days after the first despatch was sent to the Department
of Defense, by wire, concerning a solution to brain
washing. I can establish this more accurately
when I obtain, if I can, possession of my files
and accounts.

Note: To the best of my knowledge and belief and having seen lately some copies of its accounts and seeing to an audit of them at this time, there is nothing whatever in error about or suspicious about these accounts. They are the ordinary routine accounts of a business of the type the Association is engaged in. LRH

its finances, already involved in the Humphrey suit collapsed.

As no reports were due to the government until October 10th, 1955 and as adequate time remained and is being used to make these reports, the introduction of a strange accountant against the wishes of the absent treasurer and the interjection of a supposed IRS agent - who may very well be an IRS agent in Phoenix - and the rumors and threats made by these men, it can be seen that this contributing factor was important.

The attack made by psychiatrists using evidently Communist connected personnel on the Elizabeth NJ Foundation in 1950 and 51 and the attack made on the Wichita Foundation in 1952 all ended on the same note of reports to IRS and much rumor concerning what the IRS would do. However, so far as anyone knows, the IRS itself took no real notice of the 1950,51 and 52 attacks and when contacted by myself did not seem to know anything about the matter. The current attack on these organizations however is known to the IRS for the IRS has mildly interviewed me concerning matters. However the panic caused by the wild accusations and insinuations of this Brewer, prompted evidently by Rahn (pronounced, I think, "Ran") are new and strange to my experience with the IRS.

However, the accountant at the Elizabeth N.J. Foundation in 1950 was continued in employment by one John Maloney and D.G. Purcell until hadel951 when I, demanding better security and demanding a review of the books as Chairman of the Board, the post I occupied in 1951 with the Witchita Foundation, was refused. I insisted on, then, a lie detector check being madeeon personnel of whom I was not sure. One D.H. Rogers, an officer of the Elizabeth and the Wichita Foundation registered positive on Communist leanings. The registrate (a Cole Alyneck (Sp?)) refused the test and disappeared. The accountant whose service had extended over both Foundations became very nervous, refused the test and disappeared. His name is not now known to me.

Thus we have a continued parallelism in these attacks on Dianetics and Scientology in accountancy. Accountancy was a target in 1950, 1951 and 1955 by accountants strange to the organization or of suspicious circumstance. There might have been some parallelism in the public relations department if the organization now maintained one for the 1950 and 51 public relations man, Charles Leonard, registered positive on Communism in the police check

6.2-94686-20 IN THIS FILE SKIPPED DURING SERIALIZATION.

11/22/76

AL

Scientology-181

Scientology-182

Box 242 Silver Spring, Md. July 29, 1955

TO THE FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Communist Activities Division

Ref - my earlier correspondence.

Gentlemen:

Having gotten on a somewhat more even keel after the collapse of the organization in Phoenix, Afizona (the HASI) and having begun operation in the East with more public success and enthusiasm than I am used to, I have a better perspective on what occurred in Phoenix.

The attack on the HASI, like the attacks on the 1950 2 Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation found psychiatry and Communist connected personnel very much in evidence and both active with defamation and very unreasonable - and unsuccessful - attack.

But something has now occurred which seems strange at this juncture and entirely too pat. I have received from an unimpeachable source an invitation to go to Russia. I have been told that this would be as easy as taking a taxi to the airport.

But the oddity of this invitation is that the person extending it, evidently on behalf of the Russian government, would not know anything about the trouble in Phoenix. He obviously has no connection with anything or anyone in Phoenix. Further, he knows little or nothing of Dianetics and Scientology and their organizational history and would not know, by any usual means, what occurred in Phoenix. Out of the blue, on an acquaintance with me from many, many years ago he locates me here, is very quiet and casual and then gradually works into the Russian situation and finally, with a burst of enthusiasm confides in me that in view of the state of my organizations in the United States (about which he would really know nothing in fact) and in view of the U.S. public attitude toward me (which is in actuality rather good considering) and in view of the fact that I "am a cinch to be ruined by all the people who hate me in Internal Revenue" there is "really nothing left for it but to accept this Russian offer.

SEE REVERSE, SIDE FOR ADD. DISSEMINATION.

AFCORDED!

61 AUG 10 1955

In the greatest spirit of friendship and comeraderie it seems that I can go to Russia as an advisor or a consultant and have my own laboratories and receive very high fees. And it is all so easy because it has already been ascertained that I could get my passport extended for Russia and all I had to do was go to Paris and there a Russian plane would pick me up and that would be that.

Indeed I suppose that that would be that.

This is my third invitation to go to Russia. The first was extended to me by a member of Amtorg in New York in 1938 who knew of my work in the field of the mind. The second occurred less directly in 1948 after some personal difficulty. This third has come when the Phoenix organization has been collapsed and it would not be known that it did not influence my own affairs as much as it might be thought.

With this some of the personnel connected with the recent Phoenix trouble has now drifted into Washington. Shukric Marinus, the girl connected with Jackins in Seattle has arrived here. Wm. Burke Belknap, although an officer in Phoenix seems either the effect of that activity or assisted it and is here, busy on the phone eight hours a day with local calls in an area where he has never lived. Carol Hadley Bryans, also an officer in Phoenix, has likewise arrived and is likewise busy on the phone but neither of these last two seem prone to do any work but are very busy spreading disquiet amongst the personnel connected with me here. Two young men, also strangely connected arrived here and were sent home by me quickly Bernard McKnown and Jim Henry both formerly of Hollywood they arrived anxious to discredit the better people in the organization. One Jeck Horner has come here and has many rumors with which to upset Washington personnel Horner will be recalled as the minister recently deported from England by the Home Secretary; I have just stopped Horner from further defiance of English law on behalf of his "fiance" in London and further discrediting of Scientology in the English papers.

In short I have my hands a little full but unless such people actually can stir up great trouble we will survive easily and well. I am trying to disperse them from the area.

I suppose when the Russian-inclined "friend" finds that

my desires to travel in and work in Russia do not exist, I can expect more violent measures.

I have not given you the name of this contact because he is a little too highly placed on the Hill and because it may be that he is acting in an entirely friendly way and it may be, as I sometimes learn, that the fate of Scientology and its adventures has good word of mouth. I would not submit you an irresponsible report which then might find me under the TV cameras telling one of this man's committees why I reported him as a Communist because I do not know that he is - I only know that he and his influence has been quite liberal and in all the smoke of the Summit he may be carried away with enthusiasm. But he did know, when no possible reasonable way existed for him to know too much with enthusiasm. about the activities of a subject about which he professes to know nothing and he has made several allusions to my possible fate in the United States, rather benign threats.

Ron Hulbert

Do Min detrich to No desservishion acconviletymh. ALL PETOTAL VITOTE COLUTAINED PATE 3-11-81 BY SO2 THE Lu 62-94080 Scientology-186 علها

EGAN

Box 242 Silver Spring, Md. Sept. 7, 1955

TO THE FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION Communist Activities

Gentlemen:

Li Ran Hubbard

A series of sudden insanities and disturbances in Dianetic and Scientology groups reached seven last week on the West Coast.

In Atomic Energy's Richland, Washington a young boy who had never been treated with Dianetics or Scientology but whose father Verne McAdams is the local Scientology group leader in Richland suddenly and mysteriously became insane, so suddenly and so thoroughly that the head of the institution for insane in Richland, evidently of good security, suspects the use of LSD, the insanity producing drug so favored by the APA. Two of our ministers in that area at my request went further into the situation and by means we will not detail recovered from the boy information of which his family had been entirely ignorant. On instructions to find the "other psychiatrist" our ministers by this means located an unsuspected one in Atomic Energy's front yard, a man who had been the construction company doctor during the building of Richland and who had then turned psychiatrist and whose name strangely enough is Menkowski (sp?). The boy had evidently had some association with this man before this sudden

With this information not yet cool long distance from San Francisco Bay Area notified us of the sudden and inexplicable descent into insanity of one Wanda Collins. She is ravingly insane and yet was completely sane a day ago. Her people and our people cannot account for a missing nine hour period just before this onset. You should be interested in this because Wanda Collins resigned from the Communist Party some time ago, foreswore it and tried to make amends with Scientology and would be a logical candidate for an LSD attack.

Concurrently with this in Phoenix Arizona

INDEXED-101

SEP 7 1955 VALUE SCIENTIFICOUR 18

16

onset.

SEP 201955

our Mr. Edd Clark was suddenly arrested for practising medicine without a license", and this is very odd because he is the first Dianeticist or Scientologist in five years of world wide operation to be so accused. He could not have been practising medicine because Dianetics and Scientology seek only to assist able people to improve their talents and have no interest in sickness or insanity. He was arrested and without any search warrant all his papers and letters were seized even down to blank typewriter paper and were carried away, a fact which places this matter quite solidly in the field of the F.B.F.. Mr. Clark is a half-blind deaf old man. He was once a chiropractor but has long since ceased to be one. He was told by the County Agtorney that the County Attorney meant to "get to the bottom of this thing about Hubbard and Scientology."

The "bottom of the thing" can be found in "Who Knows and What" and "Who's Who in the East" in the local library or from bookstores which carry my books. My own life is about as hard to investigate as a white rock on a summer's day.

It is not uncommon in the past five years to have judges and attorneys mad-dogged at about what a terrible person I am and how foul is Scientology. Persons never named or available step in, spread violent tales and accusations and vanish. This mad-dogging has evidently been done at this County Attorney to prompt such a foolish action. This makes the third civil official in that area to go off half-cocked about Scientology. When it is all done and Scientology has been neatly ruined by the newspapers in the area and when all the charges have been quashed there is no one from whom any recompense can be drawn. "It was all a mistake".

In 1950 the Dianetics Foundations were violently attacked and discredited. The 200 Foundation employees, when screened, yielded 35 Communist-connected persons. That done the commotion stopped. After three quiet years in the Phoenix area we forwarded to the Defense Department data on brain-washing. Instantly

we became the subject of violence. Four people were seized by psychiatrists in that area to date and to this day so far as I know are still being held, their sanity shattered.

After we so informed the Defense Department about brain-washing technologies in our hands and offered them, we have been in a state of siege. Understand that we accuse the D.D. of nothing.

Psychiatrists as far north as Seattle have said they were "out to get every Scientologist." An Internal Revenue official has used those very words before witnesses and said he was going to get to the bottom of this thing in Phoenix. People in suspicious condition were sent from one place in Southern California to be "treated by Scientology" for insanity and yet we have no interest in treating anyone, especially the insane. Now two more people go suddenly and inexplicably insane in widely different places both the dame way. All manner of defamatory rumors have been scattered around about me. questioning even my sanity which is fortunately a matter of good record with the Navy as by statement "having no psychotic or neurotic symptoms whatsoever."

I have a wife and three little kids. I have a good many thousand people scattered around the world trying to help their fellow man and I am responsible for these people. I am trying to turn out some monographs on matters in my field of nuclear physics and psychology for submission to the government on the subject of alleviating some of the distress of radiation burns, a project I came east to complete. This lawless and brutal attack on Scientology now spreading evidently to three states will probably not end until a great deal of injustice and human suffering has occurred.

Would you please discover for me or for yourselves the exact names and whereabouts of the persons whose statements inflamed the County Attorney in Phoenix in arresting a half-blind old man and seizing all his books and papers. If we have those names and if we trace them back we will have someplace to start on this madness

which now reaches into three states. Can you do this for us?

I am getting additional copies of the material which was offered to the Defense Department since that agency has not acknowledged or returned anything shipped to it about brain-washing and when I have these copies I will send one to you for this is the only starting place I know about for this outbreak and the matter, while far from conclusive at least tells me that something went astray which was dangerous in the wrong hands.

Could you please have your Phoenix office obtain the names of the people who defamed us to the County Attorney? Your Bay Area and Richland offices have already been apprised of the incidents in those areas.

Hubbard

Hubbard As<u>sociati</u>on of Scientolog ists_International

(Incorporated in the State of Arizona, U.S.A. and registered in England)

BRUNSWICK HOUSE, 83 PALACE GARDENS TERRACE, LONDON, W.S. CABLES: 'SIENTOLOGY LONDON,' TEL: BAY 5780 AND 4294'

16th December, 1955.

Federal Bureau of Investigation. Constitution Avenue, N.W., Washington, D.C., U.S.A.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEP. IN UNCLASSIFIED DATE 3-11-81 BY DP 2 TOPO

Gentlemen:

LRH: mvt

We are enclosing our printing of what appears to be a Communist manual on Psychopolitics.

This was compiled from Communist sources for use of our research department and people.

It may be that we will also use this in anti-Communist campaigns.

As there is evidently a copy of Psychopolitics in full -view in the Library of Congress, you evidently do not classify this subject.

We have been seriously hurt by Communists and Communism and we see nothing wrong in our using their tactics against them.

Should you run into this manual on how to brainwash people you will now be able to recognize it as printed and distributed by an anti-Comminist group for their research. Outlined exclused

INDEXED - 9 Wours

RON HUBBARD . MARY SUE HUBBARD . RALPH SWANSON . KENNETH BARRETT . WM. BURKE BELKNAP, JR.

accept service of processes and notices: GEO. WICHELOW, 20 CHEPSTOW VILLAS, LONDON, W.2

Scientology-191

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED on envolope.

DATE 19 98 BY SOME REFINE

enply of it is

62-940:0-23

February 10, 1956 ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED

RECORDED - 22 60.740.0.24

EX-125

MAILED 5

Nichols

Belmont

Harbo .

Mr. Will B. Davis

Manager

Committees on Publication The First Church of Christ, Scientist

Boston 15, Massachusetts

107 Falmouth Street

Dear Mr. Davis:

Your letter dated February 3, 1956, has been received, and I sincerely appreciate your interest in writing.

In the very near future, a representative of our Boston Office will contact you concerning the matters mentioned in your communication.

Sincerely yours,

HEREIN IS LINE SOMED DATE 3-11-91 BY STORE

John Edgar Hoover $Director \cdot$

cc - Baltimore, with capy of incoming
2 cc's - Boston, with two copies of incoming
ATTENTION SAC, POSTON: You will note that the
copies of correspondent's letter indicate that L. Ron Hubband
has used the name of the FBI in letters to the correspondent.

This use of the name of the FBI is unauthorized since, although L. Ron Hubbard did send a copy of the pamphlet, mentioned in correspondent's letter to the Bureau, no FE9 1 n 1956

acknowledgment was made to Hubbard relative to the pamph Bet 11 COMMARBI

The stated purpose of the Foundation is Etal "study and conduct research in the field of human mind and of NUMES human thought in action" through the medium of "dianetics,"

which may be likened to psychotherapy with certain differences. as to method and concept. In regard to Hubbard himself, an inquiry was

vinitiated on February 26, 1951, after information was Preceived that he had been arrested in Chicago for kidnaping

his wife and daughter and taking them out of the State of Galifornia. The U.S. Attorney, Los Angeles, instructed that no Impostigation should be undertaken. The Los in goies; Bisalisfornia.

Winterrowd that Ind Impostigation should be undertaken. Tele. Room KEM: jfm: jap_K(17)

, Qm 4231

February 10, 1956

Letter to Mr. Will B. Davis

ATTENTION SAC, BOSTON: (Continued)

Constant, "Times Herald," in its issue of April' 24,
1951, related that Hubbard's wife accused him of
subjecting her to scientific torture experiments.
The news story reported that Mrs. Hubbard, in a
divorce suit, claimed that Hubbard was "hopelessly
insane."

Hubbard has contacted the Bureau on several occasions to make complaints concerning his wife and the staff of his organization, stating that he believed them to be communistically inclined.

Allegations have also been made that the Foundation was of particular interest to sex perverts, hypochondriacs, and curiosity seekers.

You should have an Agent contact Mr. Davis and thank him for his communication. He should be advised that no information can be given to him in this regard because of the confidential nature of Bureau files. The originals or copies of letters written by Hubbard to Davis should be obtained and transmitted to the Bureau! Submit reply to reach Bureau no later than February 24, 1956, under the caption of "L. Ron Hubbard, The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Box 242, Silver Spring, Maryland, Research (Crime Records)." For your information, Bufiles contain no reference to Will B. Davis.

*NOTE: Tiformation relative to Hubbard and his organization obtained from Bufile 62-94080. A copy of the information furnished to the SAC at Boston is being furnished to the SAC at Baltimore in the event contact with Hubbard is deemed necessary at a later date.

Follow-up made for Fobruary 28, 1956.
Killed by Sester letter 2-20-56/em

Tolson
Boardman
Nichols
Belmont
Harbo
Mohr
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Sizoo
Winterrowd
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

THE FIRST CHURCH OF CHRIST, SCIENTIST IN BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS

MANAGER COMMITTEES ON PUBLICATION 107 FALMOUTH STREET BOSTON IS, MASSACHUSETTS CABLE ADDRESS: COMMITTEE, BOSTON

February 3, 1956

Federal Bureau of Investigation Department of Justice Pennsylvania Avenue at 9th NW Washington, D. C.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED

Gentlemen:

2 - de33

Recently we received in the mail a copy of a pamphlet entitled Brain-Washing: A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics.. This was sent to us by an organization entitled The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Box 242, Silver Spring,

According to a letter received from the same organization, a copy of the pamphlet had been sent to the FBI, and this resulted in an urgent "governmental request" that all copies of the pamphlet be recalled. A subsequent letter stated that "authorization" had now been received to release the book to "trusted members" for "research purposes."

This Church has no connection with the above-named foundation or with the subject known as "Dianetics", nor have we had any prior knowledge of this publication. We note that among its contents are various references to Christian Science, but we have no means of evaluating the contents of the book beyond judging it as any well-informed, intelligent citizen might do. never heard of the "editor," Charles Stickley. N8: 18 4

It occurs to us that, since the name of your organization has been invoked by the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, you might wish to have the above information. If you can do so with propriety, we should be glad to receive any information from you that would throw light on the authenticity or lack of authenticity of this alleged document. This would be especially helpful, inasmuch as it is possible that we may have future inquiries about it; in view of the references to Christian Science it

3 autostats made

Jan Frieges & 1956 Will By Davis, Manager

Committees on Publication

MA 8 24

Very truly yours,

cientology-195 ;

EX-125

Office Memorandum • United States Government

Director, FBI

(0) 100)

SAC, Boston (94-493)

L. RON HUBBARD

The HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION

Box 242, Silver Spring, Maryland RESEARCH (CRIME RECORDS)

TEDERATOR (ORTHO INDOCEDO)

ReBulet to Boston, 2/10/56.

On February 13, 1956, Mr. WILL B. DAVIS, Manager, Committee on Publications, First Church of Christ, Scientist, 107 Falmouth Street, Boston, Mass., was contacted by Special Agent RICHARD W. ALLEN of Boston Division. Mr. DAVIS referred the Agent to Mr. ROBERT PELL, Editor in Chief of the aforementioned Committee, as the one who had prepared all the correspondence concerning the captioned Subject.

The Director's thanks for bringing the current matter of Subject HUBEARD to the attention of the Bureau, were conveyed to Mr. DAVIS, and later, to Mr. PEEL. The latter provided the attached photostatic copies of correspondence between HUBBARD and the Committee on Publications, with the comment that it represented all the Committee's knowledge of HUBBARD.

Mr. PEEL was advised that Bureau regulations did not permit disclosure of information a saring in its files, and he was requested to maintain as confidential, the fact that the Bureau was at all interested in HUBBARD.

Mr. PEEL advised that should further correspondence be received from HUBBARD, it would be brought to the attention of this office.

For the Aureau's information, (Boston file 100-0-41487) a pamphlet called "SULENTOLOGY - Hand Book for Preclears", written and copyrighted in December 1951, by L. ROW HUBBARD, was turned over to the Boston Office on January 28, 1954, for the information of this office.

This pamphlet, together with photostat copies of correspondence, mentioned above, are being forwarded to the Bureau for whatever use may appear warranted. If, ENCLO. ATTACHED

RMA 11mm

(3) Encls. To Bureau:

MOEXED . 19 "LINESZ - 94"

follow-up Killed a-2456

8 FEB 28 1956 No farther crime
Record Scientology-

 Q_{ij}

68MAR 23

1856

Mr. Tolson Mr. Nichöld Mr. Boardman. Mr. Belmonte aster Sunday 1956 Mr. Mason. Mr. Mohr. DIRECTOR J.EDGAR HOOVER Mr. Parsons. FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION Mr. Rosen. WASHINGTON, D.C. Mr. Tamm. Mr. Nease. Mr. Winterrowd_ DEAR MR. HOOVER: Tele. Room. Mr. Holiomah Inclosed find one (1) Brain-washing manuel of the Russian Miss Gandy PSYCHOPOLITICIANS. I understand you and your agents have access to it already but I want to make sure. 3-31-56 I phoned an agent of yours by the name of L.L.Lamore and reported that I am investigating by joining "The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International". They were formally known as Dianeticists until the Psychopoliticians laughed them underground. I know very little about them so far Whecause I havehad only time to attend two short meetings. There y must be less than a dozen in all Houston. So far I think they are O.K. They are supposed to do good, thats their creed. They Ko say that if you learn Scientology, you cannot be brain-washed, other than with drugs or surgery. It seams the Psychopoliticians have been at work since the Czar. Tocombat them it will take plans of great bounds. A slip-up could cause an atomic war. Read page 64 where I point out any failure. Onereason I say ANY is because some fanatic or would be hero could come here with out official orders and drop fission. Another reason I say Any --- read that 4th to the last Para, on pg. 64. They dont expect to fail because they have such a

powerful holding here --- but when they find we are on to them and their roots----then a 100 or so and their women will head for their under mountain castles and let the bomb's fall ; hoping to súrvive it out as a last resort.

The mix-ups in our good old U.S.A. are clearer now to me. one knows the seriousness better than you.

Our dope, missleading news, passing of H.R.6376 by voice vote, Supreme Court close decisions conflicting with Congresses; Your hands being tied many ways.

I am wishing for a plan where by you will get some of the current 5 Billion --- I say you need it here now more than any body else in the world, to spot every Psychopolitician, in colleges, mental inst. Nat and Fed. gov. , hospitals, and health clubs, And smash them for good. etc.

Of course it will shake up the public a little while -- But if the U.S. knows and the world knows that very great prosperity will come in a smooth manner after they are smashed , they will love it and Thank God, more than ever.

May God grant you power to put the cards in the President's Lap.

8 APR 11 1956 Scientology-197

I am trying to get influential people to absorbe the Brainwashing manuel, but it very slow. The Masons have glimpse of it, so do the Christian Scientists.

My Methodist preacher Rev. Leo Allen is planning on wakeing up and many people as he can at the San Jancinto Day Speech at the Battle Grounds. I would appreciate it if you would give me a clue as to whether it is too soon to start blasting the Psychopoliticians. I dont want Allen's future damages, because he is gifted.

I would like to see one of your agents join the Scientologists here as abuffer to conclusions. It's deep but it looks good so far.

Very truly yours

Edison T. Schaefer

E. T. SCHAEFER 215 GARNER HOUSTON 17, TEXAS PH. MI-9-2425

The Manuel should come back to me when you need of not.

Federal reau of Investigation
4-1/, 1956
Name Check Unit - Room 6523 Service Unit - Room 6524 Forward to File Review Attention Return to Supervisor Room Ext.
Type of References Requested: Regular Request (Analytical Search) All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive) Subversive References Only Nonsubversive References Only Main References Only
Type of Search Requested: Restricted to Locality of Exact Name Only (On the Nose) Buildup Variations Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form Subject Birthdate & Place Address
Localities Searcher Leb
FILE NUMBER SERIAL
CONTAINED
1 1 1 B B T2 1 10 PB
Scientology-199

4-22 (Rev. 3-22-56) Federal Oreau of Investigation	Q
	, 1956
Name Check Unit - Room 6523 Service Unit - Room 6524 Forward to File Review	. 7
Attention State 7636.	
Supervisor Room Type of References Requested:	Ext.
Regular Request (Analytical Search) All References (Subversive & Nonsu Subversive References Only Nonsubversive References Only Main References Only	bversive)
Type of Search Requested: Restricted to Locality of Exact Name Only (On the Nose) Buildup Variations Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Fore	n
Charles Stickley Subject	<u> </u>
Birthdate & Place	
Localities Searcher R # Date Initials =	lel
	ERIAL
- 47-254.78-5-in	4/10
WAS THE	<u>) </u>
MI I OLIVER PET	<u> S</u>
211=0	
	·

=

4-22 (R	Federal reau of Investigation
2	Federal Creau of Investigation Cords Section
 _	, 1956
	Name Check Unit - Room 6523 Service Unit - Room 6524 Forward to File Review
	Return to Supervisor Room Ext.
Type of	References Requested: Regular Request (Analytical Search)
	All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive) Subversive References Only Nonsubversive References Only Main References Only
	Search Requested: Restricted to Locality of
Subject	
Address	
Localiti	ies
R*	Date Searcher deb Initials SERIAL
A	62-80750-213/ ARSTON
NZ	100-93216-640
NI	642
<u>V</u>	I Intonia Haring Chill HINED
	3-11-MIYOF ITAPIOS
4-3	3-97-893BTYZ 35/138_
	
	Scientology-201

Į

4-22 (R	ev:-3-22-56)
	"Federa reau of Investigation
	Accords Section
	F. // 1000
.	, 1956
	7
<u> </u>	Name Check Unit - Room 6523
<u> </u>	Service Unit - Room 6524
<u> </u>	Forward to File Review
	Attention
	Return to Asia 7636.
	Supervisor Room Ext.
	References Requested:
<u></u>	Regular Request (Analytical Search)
<u></u>	All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive)
<u> </u>	Subversive References Only
	Nonsubversive References Only
	Main References Only
<u> </u>	
Type of	Search Requested:
	Restricted to Locality of
	Exact Name Only (On the Nose)
<u> </u>	
<u> </u>	Buildup Variations
!	Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form
-72-	Hubbard Dianetics From
	0 -
-	
Birthda	te & Place
Address	5
,100100	
Localit	ina ·
Localit	iesSearcher # #
	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
	Searcher John Date Date Initials
	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
	Date Searcher Serial SERIAL
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL
	Searcher John Date Date Initials
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL
	Searcher Solvandation, Pale Initials SERIAL FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr Dubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL
	Date Searcher Self FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr Nor Date Searcher Self Serial Serial Mr Dabbard Signature Toundation, 62-9-972-42
	Searcher Solvandation, Pale Initials SERIAL FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr Dubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Searcher Solvandeling FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr Northwest Dianolics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Mubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2
	Date Searcher Solvantials FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Mubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-95972-42 Mubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research b3-2
	Date Searcher Solvantials FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Mubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-95972-42 Mubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research b3-2
	Date Searcher Solvantials FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Mubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-95972-42 Mubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research b3-2
	Date Searcher Solvantials FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Mubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-95972-42 Mubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research b3-2
	Date Searcher Serial FILE NUMBER SERIAL Mr. Hubbard Dianatics Toundation, 62-9-972-42 Hubbard Dianetics Toundation, of Research 103-2

_

4-22-(Rev: 8-22-56)	*
Federal Frequ of Investigation	
cords Section	
4-// 1956	
	-
Name Check Unit - Room, 6523	
Service Unit - Room 6524	
Forward to File Review	
Attention	
Return to Supro 7636.	
Supervisor Room Ext.	
Type of References Requested:	-
Regular Request (Analytical Search)	
All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive	۸١
Subversive References Only	-,
Nonsubversive References Only	
Main References Only	
References Only	
Type of Search Requested:	-
Restricted to Locality of	
Exact Name Only (On the Nose)	
Buildup Variations	
Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form	
72 / /	_
_ /les. Jonne Jonne	_
Subject	_
Birthdate & Place	_
Address	-
	_
Localities	_
Searcher dela	-
Remarker Date Searcher del	<u>-</u>
Searcher dela	-
Remarker Date Searcher del	<u>-</u> -
Remarker Date Searcher del	- - -
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	_
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	- - - -
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	- - - - -
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	- - - - -
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	- - - - -
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
R Date Searcher John FILE NUMBER SERIAL	

=

4-22 (6-15-55) Pederal Bureau of Investigation Records Section
Name Check Unit - Room 6523 Attention Service Unit - Room 6524 Forward to File Review Return to Supervisor Room Room 7//
All References Subversive References Main References Only Restrict to Locality of Breakdown Buildup Variations Exact Name Only Exact Spelling Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form
SUBJECT Aures Streeters Address Localities Birthdate & Place ### Searcher & Place
R# Date
26-17662 MF
Same pompher
ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED DAIL 3-11-8 L D DRAMARION
Scientology-204

ľ

4-22" (6-15-55) Federal Bureau of In Records Section Name Check Unit - Room 6523 Attention Service Unit - Room 6524 Attention . Forward to File Review Return to. (Supervisor Room _ All References Subversive References Main _____ References Only Restrict to Locality of __ Breakdown Buildup Variations Exact Name Only Exact Spelling Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form SUBJECT/ Address Aem Localities Alle Birthdate & Place/ Date 2 FILE NUMBER N/A. ь3 b7E

4-22 (6-15-55)
4-22 (6-15-55) Federal Bureau of Investigation
Records Section
, 1955
Namé Check Unit Room 6523
Service Unit - Room 6524
Forward to File Review Return to Ext.
Supervisor 27/
Room A // \
All References
Subversive References Main References Only
Restrict to Locality of Variations
Exact Name Only
Exact Spelling
Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form
SUBJECT & disson T. Ser hacker
Address
Localities
Birthdate & Place
R#DateInitial
FILE NIMBER SERIAL b3 - 2
b7E - 2
* 99-160-1-11 MF
NOT 66-2542-26-1050
7 99-160-1-11 MF WAT 66-2542-26-1050
99-160-1-11 MF NOT 66-2542-26-1050 8:11.
99-160-1-11 MF NRT 66-25+2-26-1050 8:11.
99-160-1-11 MT NET 66-25 42-26-1250 8:11.
99-160-1-11 MT NRT 66-2542-26-1250 8:11.
99-160-1-11 MT NRT 66-2542-26-1250 8:11.
7. 99-160-1-11 MJ NRT 66-2542-26-1250 8:1.
99-160-1-11 MT NRT 66-25 +2-26-1050 8:11.
99-160-1-11 MT NRT 66-25 +2-26-1050 8:11. SI
99-160-1-11 MT NRT 66-25 42-26-1050 8:71. SI ALINTORNATION CONTAINED

[,

-Traison Jones PECORDED - 88 April 9, 1956 EX:108 Mr. Edison T. Schaefer (Original) 215 Garner Houston 17, Texas Dear Mr. Schaefer: I have your letter of April 1, 1956, with enclosure. I am returning herewith the enclosure in accordance with your request. I appreciate the interest which prompted you to write and the good wishes which you extended. Sincerely yours, CALTAINED John Edgar Hoover Director Houston (Info) NOTE FOR SAC, HOUSTON: Bufiles reflect no derogatory information re Mr. Schaefer. He has corresponded in the past offering Correspondent's enclosure is a pamphlet his services. entitled "Brain-Washing - A Synthesis of the Russian Text-book on Phychopolitics" by Charles Stickley, New York City, 1955. Bufiles negative re Stickley. Bufiles contain copy Tolson. Boardman . Nichols . Belmont Harbo . of this pamphist which was sent to Bureau by L. Ron Hubbard, Mohr . the Mubbard Association of Scientologists International Parsons (incorporated in State of Arizona), by letter dated 12-16-55, Rosen . Tamm Sizoo ARJ:ss 🕽 Winterrowd (NOTE CONT'D PAGE TWO) Tele. Room Holloman . X APR 17 1956 SEE NOTE FOR YELLOW PAGE TWO Sciento 6

Letter to Mr. Edison T. Schaefer 215 Garner Houston 17, Texas

NOTE FOR SAC, HOUSTON (continuation):

in which he states he may use the pamphlet in anticommunist campaigns. This pamphlet was also issued
under the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Box 242,
Silver Spring, Maryland. The stated purpose of the
Foundation is to "study and conduct research in the field
of human mind and of human thought in action" through the
medium of "dianetics," which may be likened to psychotheraphy
with certain differences as to method and conception.

In regard to Hubbard, an inquiry was initiated on February 26, 1951, after information was received that he had been arrested in Chicago for kidnapping his wife and daughter and taking them out of the State of California. The U.S. Attorney, Los Angeles, instructed that no investigation should be undertaken. The Washington "Times-Herald" newspaper, in its issue of April 24, 1951, related that Hubbard's wife accused him of subjecting her to scientific torture experiments. The news story reported that Mrs. Hubbard, in a divorce suit, claimed that Hubbard was "hopelessly insane."

Hubbard has contacted the Bureau on several occasions to make complaints concerning his wife and his staff, stating that he believes them to be communistically inclined. Allegations have also been made that the Foundation was of particular interest to sex perverts, hypochondriacs and curiosity seekers.

NOTE: Information re pamphlet and Hubbard and his organization obtained from Bufile 62-94080.

. Office Memorandum. UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO

DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: 4/6/56

SAC. LOS ANGELES

ATTENTION: CENTRAL RESEARCH

SUBJECT:

COMMUNIST STRATEGY L. Ron Hubbard "BRAIN-WASHING, A

Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Phychopolitics" INTERNAL SECURITY - C

On March 22, 1956, a booklet entitled "BRAIN-WASHING, A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Phychopolitics," was received for examination from Mrs. BONNIE PONNS, 10624 Blythe Avenue, Los Angeles, California, in which she reported that her husband, OSCAR PONNS, had received this booklet through the mails and she wanted the Federal Bureau of Investigation to have it. She was of the opinion that her husband was affiliated with the Hubbard Dianetics Group.

This booklet has been photostated, a copy of which is being furnished to the Central Research Section with the request that it be read and examined and that this office be advised of the authenticity if known, of the information contained therein. It is further suggested that in the event there is authenticity to the information contained therein, that it might be used to good advantage in connection with the "Topley" and Security Informant Program - particularly an interviews with those individuals who are idealists and became involved in the Communist movement primarily for that park ticular reason.

The Bureau's analysis and comments of this booklet with respectato its authenticity and possible value in interviewing CP members will be appreciated.

3 - Bureau (ENCL-1) (REGISTERED) APR 10 1956

1 - Los Angeles

(4)MLP: PT

SAC, Los Angeles

April 17, 1956

RECORDED - 120 Director, FBI

COMMUNIST STRATEGY
BRAIN-WASHING, A Synthesis
of the Russian Textbook on Phychopolitics 13-97-8738 (7)
INTERNAL SECURITY - C

Reurlet dated April 6, 1956.

Captioned booklet has been read and reviewed by the Central Research Section. Several copies of this booklet have been previously received at the Bureau from various individuals, including L. Ron Hubbard, author of "Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health."

Hubbard has identified this booklet as being issued under the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation, Box 242, Silver Spring, Maryland. The stated purpose of the Foundation is to "study and conduct research in the field of human mind and of human thought in action through the medium of dianetics," which may be likened to psychotherapy with certain differences as to method and theory.

The authenticity of this booklet seems to be of a doubtful nature since it lacks documentation of source material and communist words and phrases. Also, there are no quotations from well-known communist works as normally would be used in a synthesis of communist writings. In addition, the author himself admits that he cannot vouch for the authenticity of this booklet.

By definition, psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing." In order to achieve success, psychopolitics makes use of such techniques as electric shock, drugs and hypnosis. It is to be noted that these techniques are in general use in reliable mental

Tolson institutions in this country.

Boardman Belmont Belmont JMS:mjh Parsons (4)

Rosen Apr 24 1056

3 4 KPR 16 5 00 PIL '5

FOI - JUSTICE

The Organization

Scientology-210

In the editorial notes in this booklet, the author expresses a concern over the fact that there is "no law against driving anyone insane.! He also expresses concern over the use of a new drug, LSD, "one-millionth of an ounce of which can create insanity." In addition, the author calls for legislation which would take the treatment of mental patients out of the hands of "European Indectrinated practitioners." According to the author, treatment of the insane should be placed in the hands of ministers. It appears from these statements that the author is expressing primarily a dissatisfaction with methods of treatment of mental patients in this country.

It is felt that this booklet would be of little or no value in connection with the Topicy and Security Informant programs.

The April 24, 1951, issue of the Washington Times-Herald reflected that the wife of L. Ron Eubbard, "dianctics founder," charged that Eubbard was "hopelessly insane" in her petition for divorce filed April 23, 1951, in Los Angeles.

Bureau files are negative negarding Charles Stickley, whose name appears as author of this booklet in the "Editorial Note."

NOTE: I.. Ron Hubbard has corresponded with the Bureau on several occasions and his recent letters have been unanswered inasmuch as he is considered obviously a mental case. (62-94080) (65-32877)

62-94020-27

62-94080-27

ALL INFORMATION CONTAIN HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED OATE 4-(1-47 BISSOFT)

Scientology 212

جمعریشیست^{یست}

2420-27

62-94080-27 Scientology-213

ji,

BRAIN-WASHING

A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Phychopolitics

PSYCHOPOLITICS—the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing."

EDITORIAL NOTE

This book is a synthesis of information gathered through observation, discussion, investigation and experience over the last ten years.

I cannot entirely vouch for its authenticity. Disclosure of the sources from which it is drawn would undoubtedly lead to great difficulties for them. And in matters of this kind the Soviet is not accustomed to the issuance of validations.

llaving compiled this volume I did not easily discover any method of distributing it since my own facilities and finances are, as is customary with professors, necessarily limited. Further, the placement of this volume in anyone's hands constituted to some degree a considerable risk to myself until I realized that there actually were two American groups in the field of mental science who were entirely above suspicion, particularly since they were often mentioned as Soviet targets by my informers and were mentioned in the actual text of this book as being antipathetic to this Soviet program. These two groups were the Christian Scientists and the Dianeticists. Christian Science is an American religion, intensely patriotic. Dianetics is the only entirely American development in the field of the human mind.

Knowing from my information sources that Dianetics and Christian Science and their people have experienced years of mailing and defamation at Communist hands, I am submitting to these organizations this work. I wish to express here my appreciation for their bold resistance to Communism through the years.

I wish also to express my confidence in the future of the free nations of earth. Although the Soviet has found a chink in the armor of individual liberty it is certain that Democratic processes can mend it. That only the individual himself can protest against assault and injury to him before law, joined with the fact that the insane have no rights before law, has permitted in itself this deep ingress into our country's security. So long as this legal hole exists, there is then no law against driving anyone insane, even thought this action deals as finally with a person as does murder. The existence today of highly efficient drugs such as LSD, one-millionth of an ounce of which can create insanity, brings this legal loophole into focus. By enacting legislation permitting a friend or next of kin to bring charges in case of assault and by quickly placing all treatment of and institutions for the insane in the hands of ministers, taking it entirely out of the hands of European Indoctrinated practitioners, the entire effort of psychopolitics can be nullified at once.

If you care to check this subject of psychopolitics against current occurrences in the American scene you will discover the urgency of such measures.

Charles Stickley, New York City, 1955

CONTENTS

5

Editorial Note	
An Address By Beria	
CHAPTER 1: The History and Definition of Psychopolitics	
CHAPTER II: The Constitution of Man as a Political Organism 8	
CHAPTER III: Man as an Economic Organism	
CHAPTER IV: State Goals for the Individual and Masses	4
CHAPTER V: An Examination of Loyalties	
CHAPTER VI: The General Subject of Obedience	
CHAPTER VII: Anatomy of Stimulus-Response Mechanisms of Man 35	
CHAPTER VIII: Degradation, Shock and Endurance 41	
CHAPTER IX: The Organization of Mental Health Campaigns45	
CHAPTER X: Conduct Under Fire	
CHAPTER XI: The Use of Phychopolitics in Spreading Communism53	
CHAPTER XII: Violent Remedies	
CHAPTER XIII: Recruiting of Psychopolitical Dupes	
CHAPTER XIV: The Smashing of Religious groups	
CHAPTER XV: Proposals Which Must Be Avoided	
CHAPTER XVI: In Summary Scientology-21	ŕ
Sacritalogy 21	•

AN ADDRESS BY BERIA

American students at the Lenin University, I welcome your attendance at these classes on Psychopolitics.

Psychopolitics is an important if less known division of Geo-politics. It is less known because it must necessarily deal with highly educated personnel, the very top strata of "mental healing."

By psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. To produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy is our first most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil. At least a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State, at last only Communism can resolve the problems of the masses.

A psychopolitician must work hard to produce the maximum chaos in the fields of "mental healing." He must recruit and use all the agencies and facilities of "mental healing." He must labor to increase the personnel and facilities of "mental healing" until at last the entire field of mental science is entirely dominated by Communist principles and desires.

To achieve these goals the psychopolitician must crush every "home-grown" variety of mental healing in America. Actual teachings of Freud, James, Eddy and others amongst your misguided peoples must be swept away. They must be discredited, defamed, arrested, stamped upon even by their own government until there is no credit in them and only Communist-oriented "healing" remains. You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist doctrine under the guise of "psychology." You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitician or an unwitting assistant to our aims.

You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. You must achieve such disrepute for the state of insanity and such authority over its pronouncement that not one statesman so labeled could again be given credence by his people. You must work until suicide arising from mental imbalance is common and calls forth no general investigation or remark.

With the institutions for the insane you have in your country prisons which can hold a million persons and can hold them without civil rights or any hope of freedom. And upon these people can be practiced shock and surgery so that never again will they draw a sane breath. You must make these treatments common and accepted. And you must sweep aside any treatment or any group of persons seeking to treat by effective means.

You must dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities. You must carry forward the myth that only a European doctor is competent in the field of insanity and thus excuse amongst you the high incidence of foreign birth and training. If and when we seize Vienna you shall have then a common ground of meeting and can come and take your instructions as worshippers of Freud along with other psychiatrists.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge. With it you can erase our Scientific ogy-217

as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use of drugs. You can wipe them away with testimony as to their insanity. By our technologies you can even bring about insanity itself when they seem too resistive.

You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind.

However you labor under certain dangers. It may happen that remedies for our "treatments" may be discovered. It may occur that a public hue and cry may arise against "mental healing." It may thus occur that all mental healing might be placed in the hands of ministers and be taken out of the hands of our psychologists and psychiatrists. But the Capitalistic thirst for control, Capitalistic inhumanity and a general public terror of insanity can be brought to guard against these things. But should they occur, should independent researchers actually discover means to undo psychopolitical procedures, you must not rest, you must not eat or sleep, you must not stint one tiniest bit of available money to campaign against it, discredit it, strike it down and render it void. For by an effective means all our actions and researches could be undone.

In a Capitalistic state you are aided on all sides by the corruption of the philosophy of man and the times. You will discover that everything will aid you in your campaign to seize, control and use all "mental healing" to spread our doctrine and rid us of our enemies within their own borders.

Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization of healing societies, by constant rampaign about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness make your Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of the nation.

By psychopolitics create chaos. Leave a nation leaderless. Kill our enemies. And bring to Earth, through Communism, the greatest peace Man has ever known.

Thank you.

CHAPTER I

THE HISTORY AND DEFINITION OF PSYCHOPOLITICS

Although punishment for its own sake may not be entirely without recompense, it is, nevertheless, true that the end and goal of all punishment is the indoctrination of the person being punished with an idea, whether that idea be one of restraint or obedience.

In that any ruler has, from time beyond memory, needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his ends, he has thus resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of Man. Today, Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern outgrowth of old practice is called Psychopolitics.

The stupidity and narrowness of nations not blessed with Russian reasoning has caused them to rely upon practices which are, today, too ancient and out-moded for the rapid and heroic pace of our time. And in view of the tremendous advance of Russian Culture in the field of mental technologies, begun with the glorious work of Pavlov and carried forward so ably by later Russians, it would be strange that an art and science would not evolve totally devoted to the aligning of loyalties and extracting the obedience of individuals and multitudes.

Thus we see that psychopolitical procedures are a natural outgrowth of practices as old as Man, practices which are current in every group of men throughout the world. Thus, in psychopolitical procedures there is no ethical problem, since it is obvious and evident that Man is always coerced against his will to the greater good of the State, whether by economic gains or indoctrination into the wishes and desires of the State.

Basically, Man is an animal. He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. Man is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of the environment. Those who so group and control him must then have in their possession specialized techniques

to direct the vagaries and energies of the animal Man toward greater efficiency in the accomplishment of the goals of the State.

Psychopolitics, in one form or another, have long been used in Russia, but the subject is all but unknown outside the borders of our nation, save only where we have carefully transplanted our information and where it is used for the greater good of the nation.

The definition of Psychopolitics follows.

Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals. officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing."

The subject of Psychopolitics breaks down into several categories, each a natural and logical proceeding from the last. Its first subject is the constitution and anatomy of Man, himself, as a political organism. The next is an examination of Man as an economic organism, as this might be controlled by his desires. The next is classification of State goals for the individual and masses. The next is an examination of lovalties. The next is the general subject of obedience. The next is the anatomy of the stimulus-response mechanisms of Man. The next is the subjects of shock and endurance. The next is categories of experience. The next is the catalyzing and aligning of experience. The next is the use of drugs. The next is the use of implantation. The next is the general application of Psychopolitics within Russia. The next is the organization and use of counter-Psychopolitics. The next is the use of Psychopolitics in the conquest of foreign nations. The next is psychopolitical organizations outside Russia, their composition and activity. The next is the creation of slave philosophy in an hostile nation. The next is countering antipsychopolitical activities abroad, and the final one, the destiny or psychopolitical rule in a scientific age. To this might be added many subcategories, such as the nullification of modern weapons by psychopolitical activity.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be overestimated, particularly when used in a nation decayed by pseudo-intellectualism, where exploitation of the masses combines readily with psychopolitical actions, and particularly where the greed of Capitalistic or Monarchial regimes has already brought about an overwhelming incidence of neurosis which can be employed as the groundwork for psychopolitical action and a psychopolitical corps.

It is part of your mission, student, to prevent psychopolitical activity to the detriment of the Russian State, just as it is your mission to carry forward in our nation and outside it. if you are so assigned the missions and goals of Psychopolitics. No agent of Russia could, be even remotely effective without a thorough grounding in Psychopolitics, and so you carry forward with you a Russian trust to use well what you are learning here.

CHAPTER II

THE CONSTITUTION OF MAN AS A POLITICAL ORGANISM

Man is already a colonial aggregation of cells, and to consider him an individual would be an error. Colonies of cells have gathered together as one organ or another of the body, and then these organs have, themselves, gathered together to form the whole. Thus we see that man, himself, is already a political organism, even if we do not consider a mass of men.

Sickness could be considered to be a disloyalty to the remaining organisms on the part of one organism. This disloyalty, becoming apparent, brings about a revolt of some part of the anatomy against the remaining whole, and thus we have, in effect, an internal revolution. The heart, becoming disaffected, falls away from close membership and service to the remainder of the organism, and we discover the entire body in all of its activities is disrupted because of the revolutionary activity of the heart. The heart is in revolt because it cannot or will not co-operate with the remainder of the body. If we permit the heart thus to revolt, the kidneys, taking the example of the heart, may in their turn rebel and cease to work for the good of the organism. This rebellion, multiplying to other organs and the glandular system, brings about the death of the "individual." We can see with ease that the revolt is death, that the revolt of any part of the organism results in death. Thus we see that there can be no compromise with rebellion.

Like the "individual" man, the State is a collection of aggregations. The political entities within the State must, all of them, co-operate for the greater good of the State lest the State itself fall asunder and die, for with the disaffection of any single distrust we discover an example set for other districts, and we discover, at length, the entire State falling. This is the danger of revolution.

Look at Earth. We see here one entire organism. The organism of Earth is an individual organism. Earth has as its organs the various races and nations of men. Where one of these is permitted to remain disaffected, Earth itself

is threatened with death. The threatened rebellion of one country, no matter how small, against the total organism of Earth, would find Earth sick, and the cultural state of man to suffer in consequence. Thus, the putrescent illness of Capitalist States, spreading their pus and bacteria into the healthy countries of the world would not do otherwise than bring about the death of Earth, unless these ill organisms are brought into loyalty and obedience and made to function for the greater good of the world-wide State.

The constitution of Man is so composed that the individual cannot function efficiently without the alignment of each and every part and organ of his anatomy. As the average individual is incapable, in an unformed and uncultured state, as witness the barbarians of the jungle, so must he be trained into a co-ordination of his organic functions by exercise, education, and work toward specific goals. We particularly and specifically note that the individual must be directed from without to accomplish his exercise, education, and work. He must be made to realize this, for only then can he be made to function efficiently in the role assigned to him.

The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination, and personal creativeness are alike in the masses antipathetic to the good of the Greater State. These willful and unaligned forces are no more than illnesses which will bring about disaffection, disunity, and at length the collapse of the group to which the individual

is attached.

The constitution of Man lends itself easily and thoroughly to certain and positive regulation from without of all of its functions, including those of thinkingness, obedience, and lovalty, and these things must be controlled if a greater State is to ensue.

While it may seem desirable to the surgeon to amputate one or another limb or organ in order to save the remainder, it must be pointed out that this expediency is not entirely possible of accomplishment where one considers entire nations. A body deprived of organs can be observed to be lessened in its effectiveness. The world deprived of the workers now enslaved by the insane and nonsensical

idiocies of the Capitalists and Monarchs of Earth, would, if removed, create a certain disability in the world-wide State. Just as we see the victor forced to rehabilitate the population of a conquered country at the end of a war, thus any effort to depopulate a disaffected portion of the world might have some consequence. However, let us consider the inroad of virus and bacteria hostile to the organism, and we see that unless we can conquer the germ, the organ or organism which it is attacking will, itself, suffer.

In any State we have certain individuals who operate in the role of the virus and germ, and these, attacking the population or any group within the population, produce, by their self-willed greed, a sickness in the organ, which then generally spreads to the whole.

The constitution of Man as an individual body, or the constitution of a State or a portion of the State as a political organism are analogous. It is the mission of Psychopolitics first to align the obedience and goals of the group, and then maintain their alignment by the eradication of the effectiveness of the persons and personalities which might swerve the group toward disaffection. In our own nation, where things are better managed and where reason reigns above all else, it is not difficult to eradicate the self-willed bacteria which might attack one of our political entities. But in the field of conquest, in nations less enlightened, where the Russian State does not yet have power, it is not as feasible to remove the entire self-willed individual. Psychopolitics makes it possible to remove that part of his personality which, in itself, is making havoc with the person's own constitution as well as the group with which the person is connected.

If the animal man were permitted to continue undisturbed by counter-revolutionary propaganda, if he were left to work under the well-planned management of the State, we would discover little sickness amongst Man, and we would discover no sickness in the State. But where the individual is troubled by conflicting propaganda, where he is made the effect of revolutionary activities, where he is permitted to think thoughts critical of the State itself, where he is permitted to question of those in whose natural

charge he falls, we would discover his constitution to suffer. We would discover, from this disaffection, the additional disaffection of his heart and of other portions of his anatomy. So certain is this principle that when one finds a sick individual, could one search deeply enough, he would discover a mis-aligned loyalty and an interrupted obedience to that person's group unit.

There are those who foolishly have embarked upon some spiritual Alice-in-Wonderland voyage into what they call the "subconscious" or the "unconscious" mind, and who, under the guise of "psychotherapy" would seek to make well the disaffection of body organs, but it is to be noted that their results are singularly lacking in success. There is no strength in such an approach. When hypnotism was first invented in Russia it was observed that all that was necessary was to command the unresisting individual to be well in order, many times, to accomplish that fact. limitation of hypnotism was that many subjects were not susceptible to its uses, and thus hypnotism has had to be improved upon in order to increase the suggestibility of individuals who would not otherwise be reached. Thus, any nation has had the experience of growing well again, as a whole organism, when placing sufficient force in play against a disaffected group. Just as in hypnotism any organ can be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience. so can any political group be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience should sufficient force be employed. However, force often brings about destruction and it is occasionally not feasible to use broad mass force to accomplish the ends in view. Thus, it is necessary to align the individual against his desire not to conform.

Just as it is a recognized truth that Man must conform to his environment, so it is a recognized truth, and will become more so as the years proceed, that even the body of Man can be commanded into health.

The constitution of Man renders itself peculiarly adapted to re-alignment of loyalties. Where these loyalties are indigestible to the constitution of the individual itself, such as loyalties to the 'petit bourgeoisie,' the Capitalist, to anti-Russian ideas, we find the individual body peculiarly sus-

ceptible to sickness, and thus we can clearly understand the epidemics, illnesses, mass-neuroses, tumults and confusions of the United States and other capitalist countries. Here we find the worker improperly and incorrectly loyal, and thus we find the worker ill. To save him and establish him correctly and properly upon his goal toward a greater State, it is an overpowering necessity to make it possible for him to grant his loyalties in a correct direction. In that his lovalties are swerved and his obedience cravenly demanded by persons antipathetic to his general good, and in that these persons are few, even in a Capitalist nation, the goal and direction of Psychopolitics is clearly understood. To benefit the worker in such a plight, it is necessary to eradicate, by general propaganda, by other means, and by his own co-operation, and self-willedness of perverted leaders. It is necessary, as well, to indoctrinate the educated strata into the tenets and principles of co-operation with the environment, and thus to insure to the worker lesswarped leadership, less-craven doctrine, and more co-operation with the ideas and ideals of the Communist State.

The technologies of Psychopolitics are directed to this end.

CHAPTER III

MAN AS AN ECONOMIC ORGANISM

Man is subject to certain desires and needs which are as natural to his beingness as they are to that of any other animal. Man, however, has the peculiarity of exaggerating some of these beyond the bounds of reason. This is obvious through the growth of leisure classes, pseudo-intellectual groups, the 'petit bourgeoisie," Capitalism, and other ills.

It has been said, with truth, that one tenth of a man's life concerned with politics and nine-tenths with economics. Without food, the individual dies. Without clothing, he freezes. Without houses and weapons, he is prey to the starving wolves. The acquisition of sufficient items to answer these necessities of food, clothing, and shelter, in reason, is the natural right of a member of an enlightened State. An excess of such items brings about unrest and disquiet. The presence of luxury items and materials, and the artificial creation and whetting of appetities, as in Capitalist advertising, are certain to accentuate the less-desirable characteristics of Man.

The individual is an economic organism, in that he requires a certain amount of food, a certain amount of water, and must hold within himself a certain amount of heat in order to live. When he has more food than he can eat, more clothing than he needs to protect him, he then enters upon a certain idleness which dulls his wits and awareness, and makes him prey to difficulties which, in a less toxic state, he would have foreseen and avoided. Thus, we have a glut being a menace to the individual.

It is no less different in a group. Where the group acquires too much, its awareness of its own fellows and of the environment is accordingly reduced, and the effectiveness the group in general is lost.

The maintaining of a balance between gluttony and need is the province of Economics proper, and is the fit subject and concern of the Communist State.

Desire and want are a state of mind. Individuals can be educated into desiring and wanting more than they can ever possibly obtain, and such individuals are unhappy. Most

of the self-willed characteristics of the Capitalists come entirely from greed. He exploits the worker far beyond any necessity on his own part, as a Capitalist, to need.

In a nation where economic balances are not controlled, the appetite of the individual is unduly whatted by anchanting and fanciful persuasions to desire, and a type of insanity ensues, where each individual is persuaded to possess more than he can use and to nossess it even at the expanse of his fellows.

There is, in economic balances, the other side. Too great and too long privation can bring about unhealthy desires, which, in themselves, accumulate if left action, more than the individual can use. Poverty, itself, as carefully cultivated in Capitalist States, can bring about an imbalance of acquisition. Just as a vacuum will pull into it masses, in a country where enforced privation upon the masses is permitted, and where desire is artificially whetted, need turns to greed, and one easily discovers in such states exploitation of the many for the benefit of the few.

If one, by the technologies of Psychopolitics, were to dull this excessive greed in the few who possess it, the worker would be freed to seek a more natural balance.

Here we have two extremes. Either one of them are an insanity. If we wish to create an insanity we need only glut or deprive an individual at long length beyond the ability to withstand and we have a mental imbalance. A simple example of this is the alternation of too low with too high pressures in a chamber, an excellent psychopolitical procedure. The rapidly varied pressure brings about a chaos wherein the individual will cannot act and where other wills then, perforce, assume control.

Essentially, in an entire country, one must remove the greedy by whatever means and must then create and continue a semi-privation in the masses in order to command and utterly control the nation.

A continuous hope for prosperity must be indoctrinated in to the masses with many dreams and visions of glut of commodity and this hope must be counter-played against the actuality of privation and the continuous threat of loss of all economic factors in case of disloyalty to the State in order to suppress the individual wills of the masses.

In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of the cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalistic nations in order to assert of more and more strong control over individual wills. A boom is as advantageous as a depression for our ends for during prosperity our propaganda lines must only continue to point up the wealth the period is delivering to the selected few to divorce their control of the state. During a depression one must only point out that it ensued as a result of the avarice of a few and the general political incompetence of the national leaders.

The handling of economic propaganda is not properly the sphere of psychopolitics but the psychopolitician must understand economic measures and Communist goals connected with them.

The masses must at last come to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the "burdensome leisure class" and can thus be brought to accept such a thing as income tax, a Marxist principle smoothly slid into Capitalistic framework in 1909 in the United States. This even though the basic law of the United States forbade it and even though Communism at that time had been active only a few years in America. Such success as the Income Tax law, had it been followed thoroughly could have brought the United States and not Russia into the world scene as the first Communist nation. But the virility and good sense of the Russian peoples won. It may not be that the United States will become entirely Communist until past the middle of the century but when it does it will be because of our superior understanding of economics and of psychopolitics.

The Communist agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purposes and to him we must leave this task. The psychopolitical operator plays a distinctly different role in this drama.

The rich, the skilled in finance, the well informed in government are particular and individual targets for the

psychopolitician. His is the role of taking off the board those individuals who would halt or corrupt Communist economic programs. Thus every rich man, every statesman, every person well informed and capable in government must have brought to his side as a trusted confidant

a psychopolitical operator.

The families of these persons are often deranged from idleness and glut and this fact must be played upon, even created. The normal health and wildness of a rich man's son must be twisted and perverted and explained into neurosis and then, assisted by a timely administration of drugs or violence, turned into criminality or insanity. This brings at once some one in "mental healing" into confidential contact with the family and from this point on the very most must then be made of that contact.

Communism could best succeed if at the side of every rich or influential man there could be placed a psychopolitical operator, an undoubted authority in the field of "mental healing" who could then by his advice or through the medium of a wife or daughter by his guided opinions direct the optimum policy to embroil or upset the economic policies of the country and, when the time comes to do away forever with the rich or influential man, to administer the proper drug or treatment to bring about his complete demise in an institution as a patient or dead as a suicide.

Planted beside a country's powerful persons the psychopolitical operator can also guide other policies to the betterment of our battle.

The Capitalist does not know the definition of war. He thinks of war as attack with force performed by soldiers and machines. He does not know that a more effective if somewhat longer war can be fought with bread or, in our case, with drugs and the wisdom of our art. The Capitalist has never won a war in truth. The psychopolitician is having little trouble winning this one.

CHAPTER IV

STATE GOALS FOR THE INDIVIDUAL AND MASSES

Just as we would discover an individual to be ill, whose organs, each one, had a different goal from the rest, so we discover the individuals and the State to be ill where goals are not rigorously codified and enforced.

There are those who in less enlightened times, gave Man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and then indeed, Man's entire impulse toward higher things stemmed from Freedom. We must remember that the same peoples who emuraced this philosophy also continued in Man the myth of spiritual existence.

All goals proceed from duress. Lafe is a continuous escape. Without force and threat there can be no striving. Without pain there can be no desire to escape from pain. Without the threat of punishment there can be no gain. Without duress and command there can be no alignment of bodily functions. Without rigorous and forthright control, there can be no accomplished goals for the State.

Goals of the State should be formulated by the State for the obedience and concurrence of the individuals within that State. A State without goals so formulated is a sick State. A State without the power and forthright wish to enforce its goals is a sick State.

When an order is issued by the Communist State, and is not obeyed, a sickness will be discovered to ensue. Where obedience fails, the masses suffer.

State goals depend upon loyalty and obedience for their accomplishment. When one discovers a State goal to be interpreted, one discovers inevitably that there has been an interposition of self-willedness, of greed, of idleness, or of rugged individualism and self-centered initiative. The interruption of a State goal will be discovered as having been interrupted by a person whose disloyalty and disobedience is the direct result of his own mis-alignment with life.

It is not always necessary to remove the individual. It is possible to remove his self-willed tendencies to the improvement of the goals and gains of the whole. The technologies of Psychopolitics are graduated upon the scale which starts somewhat above the removal of the individual himself, upward toward the removal only of those tendencies which bring about his lack of co-operation.

It is not enough for the State to have goals. These goals, once put forward, depend for their completion upon the loyalty and obedience of the workers. These, engaged for the most part, in hard labors, have little time for idle speculation, which is good. But, above them, unfortunately, there must be foremen of one or another position, any one of whom might have sufficient idleness and lack of physical occupation to cause some disaffecting independency in his conduct and behaviour.

Psychopolitics remedies this tendency toward disaffection when it exceeds the common persuasions of the immediate superiors of the person in question.

CHAPTER V

AN EXAMINATION OF LOYALTIES

If loyalty is so important in the economic and social structure, it is necessary to examine it further as itself.

In the field of Psychopolitics, loyalty means simply 'alignment. It means, more fully, alignment with the goals of the Communist State. Disloyalty means entirely mis-alignment, and more broadly, mis-alignment with the goals of the Communist State.

When we consider that the goals of the Communist State are to the best possible benefit of the masses, we can see that disloyalty, as a term, can embrace Democratic alignment. Loyalty to persons not communistically indoctrinated would be quite plainly a mis-alignment.

The cure of disloyalty is entirely contained in the principles of alignment. All that it is necessary to do, where disloyalty is encountered, is to align the purposes of the individual toward the goals of Communism, and it will be discovered that a great many circumstances hitherto distasteful in his existence will cease to exist.,

A heart, or a kidney in rebellion against the remainder of the organism is being disloyal to the remainder of the organism. To cure that heart or kidney it is actually only necessary to bring its activities into alignment with the remainder of the body.

The technologies of Psychopolitics adequately demonstrate the workability of this. Mild shock of the electric variety can, and does, produce the re-cooperation of a rebellious body organ. It is the shock and punishment of surgery which, in the main, accomplishes the re-alignment of a disaffected portion of the body, rather than the surgery itself. It is the bombardment of X-Rays, rather than the therapeutic value of X-Rays which causes some disaffected organ to once again turn its attention to the support of the general organism.

While it is not borne out that electric shock has any therapeutic value, so far as making the individual more sane, it is adequately brought out that its punishment value will create in the patient a greater co-operative attitude.

Brain surgery has no statistical data to recommend it beyond its removal of the individual personality from amongst the paths of organs which were not permitted to co-operate. These two Russian developments have never pretended to alter the state of sanity. They are only effective and workable in introducing an adequate punishment mechanism to the personality to make it cease and desist from its courses and egotistical direction of the anatomy itself. is the violence of the electric shock and the surgery which is useful in subduing the recalcitrant personality, which is all that stands in the road of the masses or the State. It is occasionally to be discovered that the removal of the preventing personality by shock and surgery then permits the regrowth and re-establishment of organs which have been rebelled against by that personality. In that a well-regulated state is composed of organisms, not personalities, the use of electric shock and brain surgery in Psychopolitics is clearly demonstrated.

The changing of loyalty consists, in its primary step, of the eradication of existing loyalties. This can be done in one of two ways. Nirst, by demonstrating that previously existing loyalties have brought about perilous physical circumstances, such as imprisonment, lack of recognition, duress, or privation, and second, by eradicating the personality itself.

The first is accomplished by a steady and continuous indoctrination of the individual in the belief that his previous loyalties have been granted to an unworthy source. One of the primary instances in this is creating circumstances which apparently derive from the target of his loyalties, so as to rebuff the individual. As part of this there is the creation of a state of mind in the individual, by actually placing him under duress, and then furnishing him with false evidence to demonstrate that the target his previous loyalties is, itself, the course of the duress mother portion of this same method consists of defaming or degrading the individual whose loyalties are to be changed to the target of his loyalties, i.e., superiors or government, to such a degree that this target, at length, actually does hold the individual in disrepute, and so does rebuff him and serve to

convince him that his loyalties have been misplaced. These are the milder methods, but have proven extremely effective. The greatest drawback in their practice is that they require time and concentration, the manufacture of false evidence, and a psychopolitical operator's time.

In moments of expediency, of which there are many, the personality itself can be rearranged by shock, surgery, duress, privation, and in particular, that best of psychopolitical techniques, implantation, with the technologies of neo-hypnotism. Such duress must have in its first part a defamation of the loyalties, and in its second, the implantation of new loyalties. A good and experienced psychopolitical operator, working under the most favorable circumstances, can, by the use of psychopolitical technologies, after the loyalties of an individual so dertly that his own companions will not suspect that they have changed. This, however, requires considerably more finesse than is usually necessary to the situation. Mass neo-hypnotism can accomplish more or less the same results when guided by an experienced psychopolitical operator. An end goal in such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation in a short period of time by mass neo-hypnotism, a thing which has been effectively accomplished among the less-usable states of Russia.

It is adequatly demonstrated that loyalty is entirely lacking in that mythical commodity known as 'spiritual quality.'

Loyalty is entirely a thing of dependence, economic or mental, and can be changed by the crudest implementations. Observation of workers in their factories or fields demonstrates that they easily grant loyalty to a foreman or a woman, and then as easily abandon it and substitute another individual, revulsing, at the same time, toward the person to whom loyalty was primarily granted. The queasy insecurity of the masses in Capitalistic nations finds this more common than in an enlightened State such as Russia. In Capitalistic states, dependencies are so craven, wants and privations are so exaggerated, that loyalty is entirely without ethical foundation and exists only in the realm of dependency, duress, or demand.

It is fortunate that Communism so truly approaches an

ideal state of mind, for this brings a certain easiness into any changing of loyalties, since all other philosophies extant and practiced on Earth today are degraded and debased, compared to Communism. It is then with a certain security that a psychonolitical operator functions, for he knows that he can change the loyalty of an individual to a more ideal level by reason alone, and only expediency makes it necessary to employ the various shifts of psychopolitical technology. Any man who cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane, and it is, therefore completely justified to use the techniques of insanity upon the non-Communist.

In order to change lovalty it is necessary to establish first the existing lovalties of the individual. The task is made very simple in view of the fact that Capitalistic and Fascistic nations have no great security in the loyalty of their subjects. And it may be found that the loyalties of the subjects, as we call any person against whom psychopolitical technology is to be exerted, are already too faint to require eradication. It is generally only necessary to persuade with the rationale and overwhelming reasonability of Communism to have the person grant his loyalty to the Russian State. However, regulated only by the importance of the subject, no great amount of time should be expended upon the individual, but emotional duress, or electric shock, or brain surgery should be resorted to, should Communist propaganda persuasion fail. In a case of a very important person it may be necessary to utilize the more delicate technologies of Psychopolitics so as to place the person himself, and his associates, in ignorance of the operation. In this case a simple implantation is used, with a maximum duress and command value. Only the most skilled psychopolitical operator should be employed on such a project, as in this case of the very important person, for a bungling might disclose the tampering with his mental processes. is much more highly recommended, if there is any doubt whatever about the success of an operation against an important person, to select out as a psychopolitical target persons in his vicinity in whom he is emotionally involved. His wife or children normally furnish the best targets, and

these can be operated against without restraint. In securing the loyalty of a very important person one must place at his side a constant pleader who enters a sexual or familial chord into the situation on the side of Communism. It may not be necessary to make a Communist out of the wife, or the children, or one of the children, but it might prove efficacious to do so. In most instances, however, this is not possible. By the use of various drugs, it is, in this modern age, and well within the realm of psychopolitical reality, entirely too easy to bring about a state of severe neurosis or insanity in the wife or children, and thus pass them, with full consent of the important person, and the government in which he exists, or the bureau in which he is operating, into the hands of a nsychopolitical operator, who then in his own laboratory, without restraint or fear of investigation or censor, can, with electric shock, surgery, sexual attack, drugs, or other useful means, degrade or entirely alter the personality of a family member, and create in that person a psychopolitical slave subject who, then, on command or signal, will perform outrageous actions, thus discrediting the important person, or will demand, on a more delicate level, that certain measures be taken by the important person, which measures are, of course, dictated by the psychopolitical operator.

Usually when the party has no real interest in the activities or decisions of the important person, but merely wishes to remove him from effective action, the attention of the psychopolitical operator need not be so intense, and the person need only be passed into the hands of some unwitting mental practitioner, who taught as he is by psychopolitical operators, will bring about sufficient embarrass-

ment.

When the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved, and where the online, weight, or effectiveness of the individual stands firmly in the road of Communist goals, it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means, and then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, to see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide, or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide. Psychopolitical opera-

tors have handled such situations skillfully tens of thousands of times within and without Russia.

It is a firm principle of Psychopolitics that the person to be destroyed must be involved at first or second hand in the stigma of insanity, and must have been placed in contact with psychopolitical operators or persons trained by them, with a maximum amount of tumult and publicity. The stigma of insanity is properly placed at the door of such persons' reputations and is held there firmly by bringing about irrational acts, either on his own part or in his vicinity. Such an activity can be classified as a partial destruction of alignment, and if this destruction is carried forward to its furthest extent the mis-alignment on the subject of all loyalties can be considered to be complete, and alignment on new loyalties can be embarked upon safely. By bringing about insanity or suicide on the part of the wife of an important political personage, a sufficient mis-alignment has been instigated to change his attitude. And this, carried forward firmly, or assisted by psychopolitical implantation can begin the rebuilding of his loyalties, but now slanted in a more proper and fitting direction.

Another reason for the alignment of psychopolitical activities with the mis-alignment of insanity is that insanity, itself, is a despised and disgraced state, and anything connected with it is lightly viewed. Thus, a psychopolitical operator, working in the vicinity of an insane person, can refute and disprove any accusations made against him by demonstrating that the family itself is tainted with mental This is surprisingly effective in Capitalistic imbalance. countries where insanity is so thoroughly feared that no one would dream of investigating any circumstances in its vicinity. Psychopolitical propaganda works constantly and must work constantly to increase and build up this aura of mystery surrounding insanity, and must emphasize the horribleness and hopelessness of insanity in order to excuse non-therapeutic actions taken against the insane. Particularly in Capitalistic countries, an insane person has no rights under law. No person who is insane may hold property. No person who is insane may testify. Thus, we have

an excellent road along which we can travel toward our cer, tain goal and destiny.

Entirely by bringing about public conviction that the sanity of a person is in question, it is possible to discount and eradicate all of the goals and activities of that person. By demonstrating the insanity of a group, or even a government, it is possible, then, to cause its people to disavow it. By magnifying the general human reaction to insanity, through keeping the subject of insanity, itself, forever before the public eye, and then, by utilizing this reaction by causing a revulsion on the part of a populace against its leader or leaders, it is possible to stop any government or movement.

It is important to know that the entire subject of loyalty is thus as easily handled as it is. One of the first and foremost missions of the psychopolitician is to make an attack upon Communism and insanity synonymous. It should become the definition of insanity, of the paranoid variety, that "A paranoid believes he is being attacked by Communists." Thus, at once the support of the individual so attacking Communism will fall away and wither.

Instead of executing national leaders, suicide for them should be arranged under circumstances which question their demise. In this way we can select out all opposition to the Communist extension into the social orders of the world, and render populaces who would oppose us leaderless, and bring about a state of chaos or mis-alignment into which we can thrust, with great simplicity, the clear and forceful doctrines of Communism.

The cleverness of our attack in this field of Psychopolitics is adequate to avoid the understanding of the layman and the usual stupid official, and by operating entirely under the banner of authority, with the off-repeated statement that the principles of psychotherapy are too devious for common understanding, an entire revolution can be effected without the suspicion of a populace until it is an accomplished fact.

As insanity is the maximum mis-alignment, it can be grasped to be the maximum weapon in severance of loyalties to leaders and old social orders. Thus, it is of the utmost

importance that psychopolitical operatives infiltrate the healing arts of a nation marked for conquest, and bring from that quarter continuous pressure against the population and the government until at last the conquest is affected. This is the subject and goal of Psychopolitics, itself.

In rearranging loyalties we must have a command of their values. In the animal the first loyalty is to himself. This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him, showing him that he does not remember, cannot act or does not trust himself. The second loyalty is to his family unit, his parents and brothers and sisters. This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce and by raising the children wherever possible by the State. The next lovalty is to his friends and local environment. This. is destroyed by lowering his trust and bringing about reportings upon him allegedly by his fellows or the town or village authorities. The next is to the State and this, for the purposes of Communism, is the only loyalty which should exist once the state is founded as a Communist State. To destroy loyalty to the State all manner of forbiddings for youth must be put into effect so as to disenfranchise them as members of the Capitalist state and, by promises of a better lot under Communism, to gain their lovalty to a Communist movement.

Denying a Capitalist country easy access to courts, bringing about and supporting propaganda to destroy the home, creating and continuous juvenile delinquency, forcing upon the state all manner of practices to divorce the child from it will in the end create the chaos necessary to Communism.

1.

Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny the child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt. Delinquency will ensue.

By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teen-ager alcohol, by praising his wildness, by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him or her practices as taught at the Sexpol, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness into which can then be cast the solution which will give the teen-ager complete freedom everywhere—Communism.

Should it be possible to continue conscription beyond any reasonable time by promoting unpopular wars and other means the draft can always stand as a further barrier to the progress of youth in life, destroying any immediate hope to participate in his nation's civil life.

By these means the patriotism of youth for their Capitalistic flag can be dulled to a point where they are no longer dangerous as soldiers. While this might require many decades to effect, Capitalism's short term view will never envision the lengths across which we can plan.

If we could effectively kill the national pride and patriotism of just one generation we will have won that country. Therefore there must be continual propaganda abroad to undermine the loyalty of the citizens in general and the teen ager in particular.

The role of the psychopolitical operator in this is very strong. He can, from his position as an authority on the mind, advise all manner of destructive measures. He can teach the lack of control of this child at home. He can instruct, in an optimum situation, the entire nation in how to handle children—and instruct them so that the children, given no control, given no real home, can run wildly about with no responsibility for their nation or themselves.

The mis-alignment of the loyalty of youth to a Capitalistic nation sets the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism. Creating a greed for drugs, sexual misbehavior and uncontrolled freedom and presenting this to them as a benefit of Communism will with ease bring about our alignment.

In the case of strong leaders amongst youthful groups, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard that leadership. If it is to be used, the character of the girl or boy must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. But where the leadership is not susceptible,

where it resists all persuasions and might become dangerous to our Cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities to that person and to harrass him in one way or another until he can come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this has been effected it can be hoped that a psychopolitical operator, by reason of child advisor status, can, in the security of the jail and cloaked by processes of law, destroy the sanity of that person. Particularly brilliant scholars, athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either one of these two ways.

In the matter of guiding the activities of juvenile courts, the psychopolitical operator entertains here one of his easier tasks. A Capitalistic nation is so filled with injustice in general that a little more passes without comment. In juvenile courts there are always persons with strange appetites whether these be judges or police men or women. If such do not exist they can be created. By making available to them young girls or boys in the "security" of the jail or the detention home and by appearing with flash cameras or witnesses one becomes equipt with a whip adequate to direct all the future decisions of that person when these are needed.

The handling of youth cases by courts should be led further and further away from law and further and further into "mental problems" until the entire nation thinks of "mental problems" instead of criminals. This places vacancies everywhere in the courts, in the offices of district attorneys, on police staffs which could then be filled with psychopolitical operators and these become then the judges of the land by their influence and into their hands comes the total control of the criminal, without whose help a

revolution cannot ever be accomplished.

By stressing this authority over the problems of youth and adults in courts one day the demand for psychopolitical operators could become such that even the armed services will use "authorities on the mind" to work their various justices and when this occurs the armed forces of the nation then enter into our hands as solidly as if we commanded them ourselves. With the slight bonus of having thus a skilled interrogator near every technician or handler of secret war apparatus, the country, in event of revolution, as did Germany in 1918 and 1919 will find itself immobilized by its own Army and Navy fully and entirely in Communist hands.

Thus the subject of loyalties and their re-alignment is in fact the subject of non-armed conquest of an enemy.

CHAPTER VI

THE GENERAL SUBJECT OF OBEDIENCE

Obedience is the result of force.

Everywhere we look in the history of Earth we discover that obedience to new rulers has come about entirely through the demonstration on the part of those rulers of greater force than was to be discovered in the old ruler. A population overriden, conquered by war, is obedient to its conqueror. It is obedient to its conqueror because its conqueror has exhibited more force.

1 Concurrent with force is brutality, for there are human donsiderations involved which also represent force. The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed toward any individual, will bring about his

concurrence with any principle or order.

Force is the antithesis of humanizing actions. It is so synonymous in the human mind with savageness, lawlessness, brutality, and barbarism, that it is only necessary to display an inhuman attitude toward people, to be granted

by those people the possession of force.

Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force is, itself, the essential ingredient of greatness. We have to hand no less an example than our great Communist Leaders, who, is moments of duress and trial, when faced by Czarist rule, continued over the heads of an enslaved populace, yet displayed sufficient courage never to stay their hands in the execution of the conversion of the Russian State to Communist rule.

If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands, in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands.

As an example of this, we find an individual refusing to obey and being struck. His refusal to obey is now less_ vociferous. He is struck again, and his resistance is lessened once more. He is hammered and pounded again and again, until, at length, his only thought is direct and implicit obedience to that person from whom the force has emanated. This is a proven principle. It is proven because it is the main principle Man, the animal, has used since his earliest beginnings. It is the only principle which has been effective, the only principle which has brought about a wide and continued belief. For it is to our benefit that an individual who is struck again, and again, and again from a certain source, will, at length, hypnotically believe anything he is told by the source of the blows.

The stupidity of Western civilizations is best demonstrated by the fact that they believe hypnotism is a thing of the mind, of attention, and a desire for unconsciousness. This is not true. Only when a person has been beaten, punished, and mercilessly hammered, can hypnotism upon him be guaranteed in its effectiveness. It is stated by Western authorities on hypnosis that only some twenty percent of the people are susceptible to hypnotism. This statement is very untrue. Given enough punishment, all of the people in any time and place are susceptible to hypnotism. In other words, by adding force, hypnotism is made uniformly effective. Where unconsciousness could not be induced by simple concentration upon the hypnotist, unconsciousness can be induced by drugs, by blows, by electric shock, and by other means. And where unconsciousness cannot be induced so as to make an implantation or an hypnotic command effective, it is only necessary to amputate the functioning portions of the animal man's brain to render him null and void and no longer a menace. Thus, we find that hypnotism is entirely effective.

The mechanisms of hypnotism demonstrate clearly that people can be made to believe in certain conditions, and even in their environment or in politics, by the administration of force. Thus, it is necessary for a psychopolitician to be an expert in the administration of forces. Thus, he can bring about implicit obedience, not only on the part of individual members of the populace, but on the entire populace itself and its government. He need only take unto him-

self a sufficiently savage role, a sufficiently uncompromising inhuman attitude, and he will be obeyed and believed.

The subject of hypnotism is a subject of belief. What can people be made to believe? They can be made to believe anything which is administered to them with sufficient brutality and force. The obedience of a populace is as good as they will believe.

Despicable religions, such as Christianity, knew this. They knew that if enough faith could be brought into being a populace could be enslaved by the Christian mockeries of humanity and mercy, and thus could be disarmed. But one need not count upon this act of faith to bring about a broad belief. One must only exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore and thereby implicit obedience. As Communism is a matter of belief, its study is a study of force.

The earliest Russian psychiatrists, pioneering this science of psychiatry, understood thoroughly that hypnosis is induced by acute fear. They discovered it could also be induced by shock of an emotional nature, and also by extreme

privation, as well as by blows and drugs.

In order to induce a high state of hypnogogy in an individual, a group, or a population, an element of terror must always be present on the part of those who would govern. The psychiatrist is aptly suited to this role, for his brutalities are committed in the name of science and are inexplicably complex, and entirely out of view of the human understanding. A sufficient popular terror of the psychiatrist will, in itself, bring about insanity on the part of many individuals. A psychopolitical operative, then, can, entirely cloaked with authority, commence and continue a campaign of propaganda, describing various "treatments" which are administered to the insane. A psychopolitical operative should at all times insist that these treatments are therapeutic and necessary. He can, in all of his literature and his books, list large numbers of pretended cures by these means. But these "cures" need not actually produce any recovery from a state of disturbance. As long as the psychopolitical operative or his dupes are the only authorities as to the difference between sanity and insanity, their word as to the therapeutic value of such treatment will be the final word. No layman would dare adventure to place judgment upon the state of sanity of an individual whom the psychiatrist has already declared insane. The individual, himself, is unable to complain, and his family, as will be covered later, is already discredited by the occurrence of insanity in their midst. There must be no other adjudicators of insanity, otherwise it could be disclosed that the brutalities practiced in the name of treatment are not therapeutic.

A psychopolitical operative has no interest in "therapeutic means" or "cures." The greater number of insane in the country where he is operating, the larger number of the populace will come under his view, and the greater will become his facilities. Because the problem is apparently mounting into uncontrollable heights, he can more and more operate in an atmosphere of emergency, which again excuses his use of such treatments as electric shock, the prefrontal lobotomy, trans-orbital leucotomy, and other operations long-since practiced in Russia on political prisoners.

It is to the interest of the psychopolitical operative that the possibility of curing the insane be outlawed and ruled out at all times. For the sake of obedience on the part of the population and their general reaction, a level or brutality must, at all costs, be maintained. Only in this way can the absolute judgment of the psychopolitical operative as to the sanity or insanity of public figures be maintained in complete belief. Using sufficient brutality upon their patients, the public at large will come to believe utterly anything they say about their patients. Furthermore, and much more important, the field of the mind must be sufficiently dominated by the psychopolitical operative, so that wherever tenets of the mind are taught they will be hypnotically believed. The psychopolitical operative, having under his control all psychology classes in an area, can thus bring about a complete reformation of the future leaders of a country in their educational processes, and so prepare them for Communism.

To be obeyed, one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will unquestioningly be obeyed.

When he is fortunate enough to obtain into his hands anyone near to a political or important figure, this factor of obedience becomes very important. A certain amount of fear or terror must be engendered in the person under treatment so that this person will then take immediate orders, completely and unquestioningly, from the psychopolitical operative, and so be able to influence the actions of that person who is to be reached.

Bringing about this state of mind on the part of a populace and its leaders—that a psychopolitical operative must, at all times, be believed—could eventually be attended by very good fortune. It is not too much to hope that psychopolitical operatives would then, in a country such as the United States, become the most intimate advisors to political figures, even to the point of advising the entirety of a political party as to its actions in an election.

The long view is the important view. Belief is engendered by a certain amount of fear and terror from an authoritative level, and this will be followed by obedience.

The general propaganda which would best serve Psychopolitics would be a continual insistence that certain authoritative levels of healing, deemed this or that the correct treatment of insanity. These treatments must always include a certain amount of brutality. Propaganda should continue and stress the rising incidence of insanity in a country. The entire field of human behaviour, for the benefit of the country, can, at length, be broadened into abnormal Thus, anyone indulging in any eccentricity, particularly the eccentricity of combatting psychopolitics. could be silenced by the authoritative opinion on the part of a psychopolitical operative that he was acting in an abnormal fashion. This, with some good fortune, could bring the person into the hands of the psychopolitical operative so as to forever more disable him, or to swerve his loyalties by pain-drug hypnotism.

On the subject of obedience itself, the most optimum obedience is unthinking obedience. The command given must be obeyed without any rationalizing on the part of the subject. The command must, therefore, be implanted below the thinking processes of the subject to be influenced, and

must react upon him in such a way as to bring no mental alertness on his part.

It is in the interest of Psychopolitics that a population be told that an hypnotized person will not do anything against his actual will, will not commit immoral acts, and will not act so as to endanger himself. While this may be true of light, parlour hypnotism, it certainly is not true of commands implanted with the use of electric shock, drugs, or heavy punishment. It is counted upon completely that this will be discredited to the general public by psychopolitical operatives, for if it were to be generally known that individuals would obey commands harmful to themselves, and would commit immoral acts while under the influence of deep hypnotic commands, the actions of many people, working unknowingly in favor of Communism, would be too-well understood. People acting under deep hypnotic commands should be acting apparently of their own volition and out of their own convictions.

The entire subject of psychopolitical hypnosis, Psychopolitics in general, depends for its defense upon continuous protest from authoritative sources that such things are not possible. And, should anyone unmask a psychopolitical operative, he should at once declare the whole thing a physical impossibility, and use his authoritative position to discount any accusation. Should any writings of Psychopolitics come to view, it is only necessary to brand them a hoax and laugh them out of countenance. Thus, psychopolitical

activities are easy to defend.

When psychopolitical activities have reached a certain peak, from there on it is almost impossible to undo them, for the population is already under the duress of obedience to the psychopolitical operatives and their dupes. The ingredient of obedience is important, for the complete belief in the psychopolitical operative renders his statement cancelling any challenge about psychopolitical operations irrefutable. The optimum circumstances would be to occupy every position which would be consulted by officials on any question or suspicion arising on the subject of Psychopolitics. Thus, a psychiatric advisor should be placed near to hand in every government operation. As all suspicions would then be referred to him, no action would ever be taken, and the goal of Communism could be realized in that nation.

Psychopolitics depends, from the viewpoint of the layman, upon its fantastic aspects. These are its best defense, but above all these defenses is implicit obedience on the part of officials and the general public, because of the character of the psychopolitical operative in the field of healing.

CHAPTER VII

ANATOMY OF STIMULUS-RESPONSE MECHANISMS OF MAN

Man is a stimulus-response animal. His entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals, depend upon stimulus-response machinery. This has long been demonstrated by such Russians as Pavlov, and the principles have long been used in handling the recalcitrant, in training children, and in bringing about a state of optimum behaviour on the part of a population.

Having no independent will of his own. Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms. It is only necessary to install a stimulus into the mental anatomy of Man to have that stimulus reactivate and respond any time an exterior command source calls it into being.

The mechanisms of stimulus-response are easily understood. The body takes pictures of every action in the environment around an individual. When the environment includes brutality, terror, shock, and other such activities, the mental image picture gained contains in itself all the ingredients of the environment. If the individual, himself, was injured during that moment, the injury, itself, will remanifest when called upon to respond by an exterior command source.

As an example of this, if an individual is beaten, and is told during the entirety of the beating that he must obey certain officials, he will, in the future, feel the beginnings of the pain the moment he begins to disobey. The installed pain, itself, reacts as a policeman, for the experience of the individual demonstrates to him that he connot combat, and will receive pain from, certain officials.

The mind can become very complex in its stimulus responses. As easily demonstrated in hypnotism, an entire chain of commands, having to do with a great many complex actions, can be beaten, shocked, or terrorized into a mind, and will there lie dormant until called into view by some similarity in the circumstances of the environment to the incident of punishment.

The stimulus we call the "incident of punishment" where

the response mechanism need only contain some small part of the stimulus to call into view the mental image picture, and cause it to exert against the body, the pain sequence. So long as the individual obeys the picture, or follows the commands of the stimulus implantation he is free from pain.

The behaviour of children is regulated in this fashion in every civilized country. The father, finding himself unable to bring about immediate obedience and training on the part of his child, resorts to physical violence, and after administering punishment of a physical nature to the child on several occasions, is gratified to experience complete obedience on the part of the child each time the father speaks. In that parents are wont to be lenient with their children, they seldom administer sufficient punishment to bring about entirely optimum obedience. The ability of the organism to withstand punishment is very great. Complete and implicit response can be gained only by stimuli sufficiently brutal to actually injure the organism. The Kossack method of breaking wild horses is a useful example. The horse will not restrain itself or take any of its rider's commands. The rider, wishing to break it, mounts, and takes a flask of strong Vodka, and smashes it between the horses's ears. The horse, struck to its knees, its eyes filled with alcohol, mistaking the dampness for blood, instantly and thereafter gives its attention to the rider and never needs further breaking. Difficulty in breaking horses is only occasioned when light punishments are administered. There is some mawkish sentimentality about "breaking the spirit," but what is desired here is an obedient horse, and sufficient brutality brings about an obedient horse.

The stimulus-response mechanisms of the body are such that the pain and the command subdivide so as to counter each other. The mental image picture of the punishment will not become effective upon the individual unless the command content is disobeyed. It is pointed out in many early Russian writings that this is a survival mechanism. It has already been well and thoroughly used in the survival of Communism.

It is only necessary to deliver into the organism a sufficient stimulus to gain an adequate response.

So long as the organism obeys the stimulus whenever it is restimulated in the future, it does not suffer from the pain of the stimulus. But should it disobey the command content of the stimulus, the stimulus reacts to punish the individual. Thus, we have an optimum circumstance, and one of the basic principles of Psychopolitics. A sufficiently installed stimulus will thereafter remain as a police mechanism within the individual to cause him to follow the commands and directions given to him. Should he fail to follow these commands and directions, the stimulus mechanism will go into action. As the commands are there with the moment of duress, the commands themselves need never be repeated, and if the individual were to depart thousands of miles away from the psychopolitical operative, he will still obey the psychopolitical operative, or, himself, become extremely ill and in agony. These principles, built from the earliest days of Pavlov, by constant and continuous Russian development, have, at last, become of enormous use to us in our conquest. For less modern and well-informed countries of Earth, lacking this mechanism, failing to understand it, and coaxed into somnolence by our own psychopolitical operatives, who discount and disclaim it, cannot avoid succumbing to it.

The body is less able to resist a stimulus if it has insufficient food and is weary. Therefore, it is necessary to administer all such stimuli to individuals when their ability to resist has been reduced by privation and exhaustion. Refusal to let them sleep over many days, denying them adequate food, then brings about an optimum state for the receipt of a stimulus. If the person is then given an electrical shock, and is told while the shock is in action that he must obey and do certain things, he has no choice but to do them, or to re-experience, because of his mental image picture of it, the electric shock. This highly scientific and intensely workable mechanism cannot be over-estimated in the practice of psychopolitics.

Drugging the individual produces an artificial exhaustion, and if he is drugged, or shocked and beaten, and given a string of commands, his loyalties, themselves, can be definitely rearranged. This is P.D.H., or Pain-Drug Hypnosis.

The psychopolitical operative in training should be thoroughly studied in the subject of hypnotism and post-hypnotic suggestion. He should pay particular attention to the "forgetter mechanism" aspect of hypnotism, which is to say, implantation in the unconscious mind. He should note particularly that a person given a command in an hypnotic state, and then told when still in that condition to forget it, will execute it on a stimulus-response signal in the environment after he has "awakened" from his hypnotic trance.

Having mastered these details fully, he should, by practicing upon criminals and prisoners, or inmates available to him, produce the hypnotic trance by durgs, and drive home post-hypnotic suggestions by pain administered to the drugged person. He should then study the reactions of the person when "awakened," and should give him the stimulusresponse signal which would throw into action the commands given while in a drugged state of duress. By much practice he can then learn the threshold dosages of various drugs, and the amount of duress in terms of electric shock or additional drug shock necessary to produce the optimum obedience to the commands. He should also satisfy himself that there is no possible method known to Man-there must be no possible method known to Man-of bringing the patient into awareness of what has happened to him, keeping him in a state of obedience and response while ignorant of its cause.

Using criminals and prisoners, the psychopolitical operative in training should then experiment with duress in the absence of privation, administering electric shocks, beatings, and terror-inducing tactics, accompanied by the same mechanisms as those employed in hypnotism, and watch the conduct of the person when no longer under duress.

The operative in training should carefully remark those who show a tendency to protest, so that he may recognize possible recovery of memory of the commands implanted. Purely for his own education, he should then satisfy himself as to the efficacy of brain surgery in disabling the non-responsive prisoner.

The boldness of the psychopolitical operative can be in-

creased markedly by permitting persons who have been given pain-drug hypnosis and who have demonstrated symptoms of rebelling or recalling into the society to observe how the label of "insanity" discredits and discounts the statements of the person.

Exercises in bringing about insanity seizures at will simply by demonstrating a signal to persons upon whom pain-drug hypnosis has been used, and exercises in making the seizures come about through talking to certain persons in certain places and times should also be used.

Brain surgery, as developed in Russia, should also be practiced by the psychopolitical operative in training, to give him full confidence in 1) the crudeness with which it can be done, 2) the certainty of erasure of the stimulus-response mechanism itself, 3) the production of imbecility, idiocy, and dis-cordination on the part of the patient, and 4) the small amount of comment which casualties in brain surgery occasion.

Exercises in sexual attack on patients should be practiced by the psychopolitical operative to demonstrate the inability of the patient under pain-drug hypnosis to recall the attack, while indoctrinating a lust for further sexual activity on the part of the patient. Sex, in all animals, is a powerful motivator, and is no less so in the animal Man, and the occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target family and indicated males, under the control of the psychopolitical operative, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the psychopolitical operative, thus giving into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations and consequent public disgraces for the psychopolitical target.

Just as a dog can be trained, so can a man be trained. Just as a horse can be trained, so can a man be trained. Sexual lust, masochism, and any other desirable perversion can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis and the benefit of Psychopolitics.

The changes of loyalties, allegiances, and sources of command can be occasioned easily by psychopolitical technologies, and these should be practiced and understood by the

psychopolitical operative before he begins to tamper with psychopolitical targets of magnitude.

The actual simplicity of the subject of pain-drug hypnosis. the use of electric shock, drugs, insanity-producing injections, and other materials, should be masked entirely by technical nomenclature, the protest of benefit to the patient, by an authoritarian pose and position, and by carefully cultivating governmental positions in the country to be conquered.

Although the psychopolitical operative working in universities where he can direct the curricula of psychology classes is often tempted to teach some of the principles of Psychopolitics to the susceptible students in the psychology classes, he must be thoroughly enjoined to limit his information in psychology classes to the transmittal of the tenets of Communism under the guise of psychology, and must limit his activities in bringing about a state of mind on the part of the students where they will accept Communist tenets as ithose of their own action and as modern scientific principles. The psychological operative must not, at any time, educate students fully in stimulus-response mechanisms, and must not impart to them, save those who will become his fellowworkers, the exact principles of Psychopolitics. It is not necessary to do so, and it is dangerous.

CHAPTER VIII

DEGRADATION, SHOCK AND ENDURANCE

Degradation and conquest are companions.

In order to be conquered, a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by being forced into humiliating treaties of peace, or by the treatment of her populace under the armies of the conqueror. However, degradation can be accomplished much more insidiously and much more effectively by consistent and continual defamation.

Defamation is the best and foremost weapon of Psychopolitics on the broad field. Continual and constant degradation of national leaders, national institutions, national practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out, but this is the chief function of Communist Party Members, in general, not the psychopolitician.

The realm of defamation and degradation, of the psychopolitician, is Man himself. By attacking the character and morals of Man himself, and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree.

There is a curve of degradation which leads downward to a point where the endurance of an individual is almost at end, and any sudden action toward him will place him in a state of shock. Similarly, a soldier held prisoner can be abused, denied, defamed, and degraded until the slightest motion on the part of his captors will cause him to flinch. Similarly, the slightest word on the part of his captors will cause him to obey, or vary his loyalties and beliefs. Given sufficient degradation, a prisoner can be caused to murder his fellow countrymen in the same stockade. Experiments on German prisoners have lately demonstrated that only after seventy days of filthy food, little sleep, and nearly untenable quarters, that the least motion toward the prisoner would bring about a state of shock beyond his endurance threshold, and would cause him to hypnotically receive anything said to him. Thus, it is possible, in an entire stockade of prisoners, to the number of thousands, to being about a state of complete servile obedience, and without the labor of personally addressing each one, to pervert their loyalties and implant in them adequate commands to insure their future conduct, even when released to their own people.

By lowering the endurance of a person, a group, or a nation, and by constant degradation and defamation, it is possible to induce, thus, a state of shock which will receive

adequately any command given.

The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations which have high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, their allegiance to their leaders is fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of "spiritual" endurance," or nobility.

The best approach toward degradation in its first stages is the propaganda of "scientific approach" to Man. Man must be consistently demonstrated to be a mechanism without individuality, and it must be educated into a populace under attack that Man's individualistic reactions are the product of mental derangement. The populace must be brought into the belief that every individual within it who rebels in any way, shape, or form against efforts and activities to enslave the whole, must be considered to be a deranged person whose eccentricities are neurotic or insane, and who must have at once the treatment of a psychopoli-

tician.

An optimum condition in such a program of degradation would address itself to the military forces of the nation, and bring them rapidly away from any other belief than that the disobedient one must be subjected to "mental treatment." An enslavement of a population can fail only if these rebellious individuals are left to exert their individual influences upon their fellow citizens, sparking them into rebellion, calling into account their nobilities and freedoms. Unless these restless individuals are stamped out and given into the hands of psychopolitical operatives early in the conquest, there will be nothing but trouble as the conquest continues.

The officials of the government, students, readers, partakers of entertainment, must all be indoctrinated, by whatever means, into the complete belief that the restless, the ambitions, the natural leaders, are suffering from environmental maladjustments, which can only be healed by recourse to psychopolitical operatives in the guise of mental healers.

By thus degrading the general belief in the status of Man it is relatively simple, with co-operation from the economic salients being driven into the country, to drive citizens apart, one from another, to bring about a question of the wisdom of their own government, and to cause them to actively beg for enslavement.

The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become the leaders in the country's future, and educate them into the belief of the animalistic nature of Man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught to frown upon ideas, upon individual endeavor. They must be taught, above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to this environment.

This educational program in the field of Psychopolitics can best be followed by bringing about a compulsory training in some subject such as psychology or other mental practice, and ascertaining that each broad program of psychopolitical training be supervised by a psychiatrist who is a trained psychopolitical operative.

As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent, and that Man is an animal. The lying mechanisms of Christianity lead men to foolishly brave deeds. By teaching them that there is a life here-

after, the liability of courageous acts, while living, is thus lessened. The liability of any act must be markedly increased if a populace is to be obedient. Thus, there must be no standing belief in the church, and the power of the church must be denied at every hand.

The psychopolitical operative, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family which is deeply religious, and, should any neurosis or insanity be occasioned in that family, to blame and hold responsible their religious connections for the neurotic or psychotic condition. Religion must be made synonymous with neurosis and psychosis. People who are deeply religious would be less and less held responsible for their own sanity, and should more and more be relegated to the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives.

By perverting the institutions of a nation and bringing about a general degradation, by interfering with the economics of a nation to the degree that privation and depression come about, only minor shocks will be necessary to produce, on the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or an hysteria. Thus, the mere threat of war, the mere threat of aviation bombings, could cause the population to sue instantly for peace. It is a long and arduous road for the psychopolitical operative to achieve this state of mind on the part of a whole nation, but no more than twenty or thirty years should be necessary in the entire program. Having to hand, as we do, weapons with which to accomplish the goal.

CHAPTER IX

THE ORGANIZATION OF MENTAL HEALTH CAMPAIGNS

Psychopolitical operatives should at all times be alert to the opportunity to organize "for the betterment of the community" mental health clubs or groups. By thus inviting the co-operation of the population as a whole in mental health programs, the terrors of mental aberration can be disseminated throughout the populace. Furthermore, each one of these mental health groups, properly guided, can bring, at last, legislative pressure against the government to secure adequately the position of the psychopolitical operative, and to obtain for him government grants and facilities, thus bringing a government to finance its own downfall.

Mental health organizations must carefully delete from their ranks anyone actually proficient in the handling or treatment of mental health. Thus must be excluded priests, ministers, actually trained psychoanalysts, good hypnotists, or trained Dianeticists. These, with some cognizance on the subject of mental aberration and its treatment, and with some experience in observing the mentally deranged, if allowed frequency within institutions, and if permitted to receive literature, would, sooner or later, become suspicious of the activities engaged upon by the psychopolitical operative. These must be defamed and excluded as "untrained," "unskillful," "quacks," or "perpetrators of hoaxes."

No mental health movement with actual goals of mental therapy should be continued in existence in any nation. For instance, the use of Chinese acupuncture in the treatment of mental and physical derangement must, in China, be stamped out and discredited thoroughly, as it has some efficacy, and, more importantly, its practitioners understand, through long conversation with it, many of the principles of actual mental health and aberration.

In the field of mental health, the psychopolitician *must* occupy, and continue to occupy, through various arguments, the authoritative position on the subject. There is always the danger that problems of mental health may be resolved

by some individual or group, which might then derange the program of the psychopolitical operative in his mental health clubs.

City officials, socialites, and other unknowing individuals, on the subject of mental health, should be invited to full co-operation in the activity of mental health groups. But the entirety of this activity should be to finance better facilities for the psychopolitical practitioner. To these groups it must be continually stressed that the entire subject of mental illness is so complex that none of them, certainly, could understand any part of it. Thus, the club should be kept on a social and financial level.

Where groups interested in the health of the community have already been formed, they should be infiltrated and taken over, and if this is not possible, they should be discredited and debarred, and the officialdom of the area should be invited to stamp them out as dangerous.

When an hostile group dedicated to mental health is discovered, the psychopolitician should have recourse to the mechanisms of peyote, mescaline, and later drugs which cause temporary insanity. He should send persons, preferably those well under his control, into the mental health group, and invite the group, whether Christian Science or Dianetics or other practice, to demonstrate its abilities upon this new person. These, in demonstrating their abilities, will usually act with enthusiasm. Midway in the course of their treatment, a quiet injection of peyote, mescaline, or other drug, or an electric shock, will produce the symptoms of insanity in the patient which has been sent to the target group. The patient thus demonstrating momentary insanity should immediately be reported to the police and taken away to some area of incarceration managed by psychopolitical operatives, and so placed out of sight. Officialdom will thus come into a belief that this group drives individuals insane by their practices, and the practices of the group will then be despised and prohibited by law.

The values of a widespread mental health organization are manifest when one realizes that any government can be forced to provide facilities for psychopolitical operatives in the form of psychiatric wards in all hospitals, in national institutions totally in the hands of psychopolitical operatives, and in the establishment of clinics where youth can be contacted and arranged more seemingly to the purposes of Psychopolitics.

Such groups form a political force, which can then legalize any law or authority desired for the psychopolitical operative.

The securing of authority over such mental health organizations is done mainly by appeal to education. A psychopolitical operative should make sure that those psychiatrists he controls, those psychologists whom he has under his orders, have been trained for an excessively long period of time. The longer the training period which can be required, the safer the psychopolitical program, since no new group of practitioners can arise to disclose and dismay psychopolitical programs. Furthermore, the groups themselves cannot hope to obtain any full knowledge of the subject, not having behind them many, many years of intensive training.

Vienna has been carefully maintained as the home of Psychopolitics, since it was the home of Psychoanalysis. Although our activities have long since dispersed any of the gains made by Freudian groups, and have taken over these groups, the proximity of Vienna to Russia, where Phychopolitics is operating abroad, and the necessity "for further study" by psychopolitical operatives in the birth-place of Psychoanalysis, makes periodic contacts with head-quarters possible. Thus, the word "psychoanalysis" must be; stressed at all times, and must be pretended to be a thorough part of the psychiatrist's training.

Psychoanalysis has the very valuable possession of a vocabulary, and a workability which is sufficiently poor to avoid recovery of psychopolitical implantations. It can be made fashionable throughout mental health organizations, and by learning its patter, and by believing they see some of its phenomena, the members of mental health groups can believe themselves conversant with mental health. Because its stress is sex, it is, itself, an adequate defamation of character, and serves the purposes of degradation well. Thus,

in organizing mental health groups, the literature furnished such groups should be psychoanalytical in nature.

If a group of persons interested in suppressing juvenile delinquency, in caring for the insane, and the promotion of psychopolitical operatives and their actions can be formed in every major city of a country under conquest, the success of a psychopolitical program is assured, since these groups seem to represent a large segment of the population. By releasing continued propaganda on the subject of dope addiction, homosexuality, and depraved conduct on the part of the young, even the judges of a country can become suborned into reacting violently against the youth of the country, thus mis-aligning and aligning the support of youth.

The communication lines of psychopolitics, if such mental health organizations can be well established, can thus run from its most prominent citizens to its government. It is not too much to hope that the influence of such groups could bring about a psychiatric ward in every hospital in the land, and psychiatrists in every company and regiment of the nation's army, and whole government institutes manned entirely by psychopolitical operatives, into which ailing government officials could be placed, to the advantage of the psychopolitician.

If a psychiatric ward could be established in every hospital in every city in a nation, it is certain that, at one time or another, every prominent citizen of that nation could come under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives or their dupes:

The validation of psychiatric position in the armed forces and security-minded institutions of the nation under conquest could bring about a flow and fund of information unlike any other program which could be conceived. If every pilot who flies a new plane could come under the questioning of a psychopolitical operative, if the compiler of every plan of military action could thus came under the review of psychopolitical operatives, the simplicity with which information can be extracted by the use of certain drugs, without the after-knowledge of the soldier, would entirely cripple any overt action toward Communism. If the nation could be educated into turning over to psychopolitical operatives

every recalcitrant or rebellious soldier, it would lose its best ifighters. Thus, the advantage of mental health organizations can be seen, for these, by exerting an apparent public pressure against the government, can achieve these ends and goals.

The financing of a psychopolitical operation is diffcult unless it is done by the citizens and government. Although vast sums of money can be obtained from private patients, and from relatives who wish persons put away, it is, nevertheless, difficult to obtain millions, unless the government itself is co-operating. The co-operation of the government to obtain these vast sums of money is best obtained by the organization of mental health groups composed of leading citizens, and who bring their lobbying abilities to bear against the nation's government. Thus can be financed many programs, which might otherwise have to be laid aside by the psychopolitician.

The psychopolitical operative should bend consistent and continual effort toward forming and continuing in action innumerable mental health groups.

The psychopolitical operative should also spare no expense in smashing out of existence, by whatever means, any actual healing group, such as that of acupuncture, in China; such as Christian Science and Dianetics, in the United States; such as Catholicism in Italy and Spain; and the practical psychology groups of England.

CHAPTER X

CONDUCT UNDER FIRE

The psychopolitician may well find himself under attack as an individual or a member of a group. He may be attacked as a Communist, through some leak in the organization, he may be attacked for malpractice. He may be attacked by the families of people whom he has injured. In all cases his conduct of the situation should be calm and aloof. He should have behind him the authority of many years of training, and he should have participated fully in the building of defenses in the field of insanity which give him the only statement as to the conditions of the mind.

If he has not done his work well, hostile feeling groups may expose an individual psychopolitician. These may call into question the efficacy of psychiatric treatment such as shock, drugs, and brain surgery. Therefore, the psychopolitical operative must have to hand innumerable documents which assert enormously encouraging figures on the subject of recovery by reason of shock, brain surgery, drugs, and general treatment. Not one of these cases cited need be real, but they should be documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence.

. When his allegiance is attacked, the psychopolitical operative should explain his connection with Vienna on the grounds that Vienna is the place of study for all important matters of the mind.

More importantly, he should rule into scorn, by reason of his authority, the sanity of the person attacking him, and if the psychopolitical archives of the country are adequate many defamatory data can be unearthed and presented as a rebuttal.

Should anyone attempt to expose psychotherapy as a psychopolitical activity, the best defense is calling into question the sanity of the attacker. The next best defense is authority. The next best defense is a validation of psychiatric practices in terms of long and impressive figures. The next best defense is the actual removal of the attacker by giving him, or them, treatment sufficient to bring about a period of insanity for the duration of the

trial. This, more than anything else, would discredit them, but it is dangerous to practice this, in the extreme.

Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence, unless it is done in the safety of the institution, on persons who have been proven to be insane. Where institution deaths appear to be unnecessary, or to rise in "unreasonable number," political capital might be made of this by city officials or legislature. If the psychopolitical operative has, himiself, or if his group has done a thorough job, defamatory data concerning the person, or connections, of the would-be attacker should be on file, should be documented, and should be used in such a way as to discourage the inquiry.

After a period of indoctrination, a country will expect insanity to be met by psychopolitical violence. Psychopolitical activities should become the only recognized treatment for insanity. Indeed, this can be extended to such a length that it could be made illegal for electric shock and brain surgery to be omitted in the treatment of a patient.

In order to defend psychopolitical activities, a great complexity should be made of psychiatric, psychoanalytical, and psychological technology. Any hearing should be burdened by terminology too difficult to be transcribed easily. A great deal should be made out of such terms as schizophrenia, paranoia, and other relatively undefinable states.

Psychopolitical tests need not necessarily be in agreement, one to another, where they are available to the public. Various types of insanity should be characterized by difficult terms. The actual state should be made obscure, but by this verbiage it can be built into the court or investigating mind that a scientific approach exists and that it is too complex for him to understand. It is not to be imagined that a judge or a committee of investigation should inquire too deeply into the susbject of insanity, since they, themselves, part of the indoctrinated masses, are already intimidated if the psychopolitical activity has caused itself to be well-documented in terms of horror in magazines.

In case of a hearing or trial, the terribleness of insanity itself, its threat to the society, should be exaggerated until the court or committee believes that the psychopolitical operative is vitally necessary in his post and should not be

harrassed for the activities of persons who are irrational.

An immediate attack upon the sanity of the attacker before any possible hearing can take place is the very best defense. It should become well-known that "only the insane attack psychiatrists." The by-word should be built into the society that paranoia is a condition "in which the individual believes he is being attacked by Communists." It will be found that this defense is effective.

Part of the effective defenses should include the entire lack in the society of any real psychotherapy. This must be systematically stamped out, since a real psychotherapy might possibly uncover the results of psychopolitical activities.

Jurisprudence, in a Capitalistic nation, is of such clumsiness that cases are invariably tried in their newspapers. We have handled these things much better in Russia, and have uniformly brought people to trial with full confessions already arrived at (being implanted) before the trial took place.

Should any whisper, or pamphlet, against psychopolitical activities be published, it should be laughed into scorn, branded an immediate hoax, and its perpetrator or publisher should be, at the first opportunity, branded as insane, and by the use of drugs the insanity should be confirmed.

THE USE OF PSYCHOPOLITICS IN SPREADING COMMUNISM

Reactionary nations are of such a composition that they attack a word without understanding of it. As the conquest of a nation by Communism depends upon imbuing its population with communistic tenets, it is not necessary that the term "Communism" be applied at first to the educative measures employed.

As an example, in the United States we have been able to alter the works of William James, and others, into a more acceptable pattern, and to place the tenets of Karl Marx, Pavlov, Lamarck, and the data of Dialectic Materialism into the textbooks of psychology, to such a degree that anyone thoroughly studying psychology becomes at once a candidate to accept the reasonableness of Communism.

As every chair of psychology in the United States is occupied by persons in our connection, or who can be influenced by persons in our connection, the consistent employment of such texts is guaranteed. They are given the authoritative ring, and they are carefully taught.

Constant pressure in the legislatures of the United States can bring about legislation to the effect that every student attending a high school or university must have classes in psychology.

Educating broadly the educated strata of the populace into the tenets of Communism is thus rendered relatively easy, and when the choice is given them whether to continue in a Capitalistic or a Communistic condition, they will see, suddenly, in Communism, much more reasonability than in Capitalism, which will now be of our own definition.

CHAPTER XII

VIOLENT REMEDIES

As populaces, in general, understand that a violence is necessary in the handling of the insane, violent remedies seem to be reasonable. Starting from a relatively low level of violence, such as strait-jackets and other restraints, it is relatively easy to encroach upon the public diffidence for violence by adding more and more cruelty into the treatment of the insane.

By increasing the brutality of "treatment," the public expectance of such treatment will be assisted, and the protest of the individual to whom the treatment is given is impossible, since immediately after the treatment he is incapable. The family of the individual under treatment is suspect for having had in its midst, already, an insane person. The family's protest should be discredited.

The more violent the treatment, the more command value the psychopolitical operative will accumulate. Brain operations should become standard and commonplace. While the figures of actual deaths should be repressed wherever possible, nevertheless, it is of no great concern to the psychopolitical operative that many deaths do occur.

Gradually, the public should be educated into electric shock, first by believing that it is very therapeutic, then by believing that it is quieting, then by being informed that electric shock usually injures the spine and teeth, and finally, that it very often kills or at least breaks the spine and removes, violently, the teeth of the patient. It is very doubtful if anyone from the lay levels of the public could tolerate the observation of a single electric shock treatment. Certainly they could not tolerate witnessing a prefrontal lobotomy or trans-orbital leucotomy. However, they should be brought up to a level where this is possible, where it is the expected treatment, and where the details, of the treatment itself can be made known, thus to the increase of psychopolitical prestige.

The more violent the treatment, the more hopeless insanity will seem to be.

The society should be worked up to the level where every

recalcitrant young man can be brought into court and assigned to a psychopolitical operative, be given electric shocks, and reduced into unimaginative docility for the remainder of his days.

By continuous and increasing advertising of the violence of treatment, the public will at last come to tolerate the creation of zombie conditions to such a degree that they will probably employ zombies, if given to them. Thus a large strata of the society, particularly that which was rebellious, can be reduced to the service of the psychopolitician.

By various means, a public must be convinced, at least, that insanity can only be met by shock, torture, deprivation, defamation, discreditation, violence, maiming, death, punishment in all its forms. The society, at the same time, must be educated into the belief of increasing insanity within its ranks. This creates an emergency, and places the psychopolitician in a saviour role, and places him, at length, in charge of the society.

CHAPTER XIII

THE RECRUITING OF PSYCHOPOLITICAL DUPES

The psychopolitical dupe is a well-trained individual who serves in complete obedience the psychopolitical operative.

In that nearly all persons in training are expected to undergo a certain amount of treatment in any field of the mind, it is not too difficult to persuade persons in the field of mental healing to subject themselves to mild or minor drugs or shock. If this can be done, a psychological dupe on the basis of pain-drug hypnosis can immediately result.

Recruitment into the ranks of "mental healing" can best be done by carefully bringing to it only those healing students who are, to some slight degree, already depraved, or who have been "treated" by psychopolitical operatives.

Recruitment is effected by making the field of mental healing very attractive, financially, and sexually.

The amount of promiscuity which can be induced in mental patients can work definitely to the advantage of the psychopolitical recruiting agent. The dupe can thus be induced into many lurid sexual contacts, and these, properly witnessed, can thereafter be used as blackmail material to assist any failure of pain-drug hypnosis in causing him to execute orders.

The promise of unlimited sexual opportunities, the promise of complete dominion over the bodies and minds of helpless patients, the promise of complete lawlessness without detection, can thus attract to "mental healing" many desirable recruits who will willingly fall in line with psychopolitical activities.

In that the psychopolitician has under his control the insane of the nation, most of them have criminal tendencies, and as he can, as his movement goes forward, recruit for his ranks the criminals themselves, he has unlimited numbers of human beings to employ on whatever project he may see fit. In that the insane will execute destructive projects without question, if given the proper amount of punishment and implantation, the degradation of the country's youth, the defamation of its leaders, the suborning of is courts becomes childishly easy.

The psychopolitician has the advantage of naming as a delusory symptom any attempt on the part of a patient to expose commands.

The psychopolitician should carefully adhere to institutions and should eschew private practice whenever possible, since this gives him the greatest number of human beings to control to the use of Communism. When he does act in private practice, it should be only in contact with the families of the wealthy and the officials of the country.

CHAPTER XIV

THE SMASHING OF RELIGIOUS GROUPS

You must know that until recent times the complete subject of mental derangement, whether so light as simple worry or so heavy as insanity, was the sphere of activity of the church and only the church.

Traditionally in civilized nations and barbaric ones the priesthood alone had in complete charge the mental condition of the citizen. As a matter of great concern to the psychopolitician this tendency still exists in every public in the Western World and scientific inroads into this sphere has occurred only in official and never in public quarters.

The magnificent tool welded for us by Wundt would be as nothing if it were not for official insistence in civilized countries that "scientific practices" be applied to the problem of the mind. Without this official insistence or even if it relapsed for a moment, the masses would grasp stupidity for the priest, the minister, the clergy when mental condition came in question. Today in Europe and America "scientific practices" in the field of the mind would not last moments if not enforced entirely by officialdom.

It must be carefully hidden that the incidence of insanity has increased only since these "scientific practices" were applied. Great remarks must be made of "the pace of modern living" and other myths as the cause of the increased neurosis in the world. It is nothing to us what causes it if anything does. It is everything to us that no evidence of any kind shall be tolerated afoot to permit the public tendency toward the church its way. If given their heads, if left to themselves to decide, independent of officialdom, where they would place their deranged loved ones the public would choose religious sanitariums and would avoid as if plagued places where "scientific practices" prevail.

Given any slightest encouragement, public support would swing on an instant all mental healing into the hands of the churches. And there are Churches waiting to receive it, clever churches. That terrible monster the Roman Catholic Church still dominates mental healing heavily throughout the Christian world and their well schooled priests are always at work to turn the public their way. In the field of pure healing the Church of Christ Science of Boston, Massachusetts excells in commanding the public favor and operates many sanitariums. All these must be swept aside. They must be ridiculed and defamed and every cure they advertise must be asserted as a hoax. A full fifth of a psychopolitician's time should be devoted to smashing these threats. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many many years of the most arduous work, the Church, so we must destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest.

Insanity must be made to hound the footsteps of every priest and practitioner. His best results must be turned to jibbering insanities no matter what means we have to use.

You need not care what effect you have upon the public. The effect you care about is the one upon officials. You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religious healing. You must suborne district attorneys and judges into an intense belief as fervent as an ancient faith in God that Christian Science or any other religious practice which might devote itself to mental healing is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

You must suborne and recruit any medical healing organization into collusion in this campaign. You must appeal to their avarice and even their humanity to invite their cooperation in smashing all religious healing and thus, to our end, care of the insane. You must see that such societies have only qualified Communist-indoctrinees as their advisors in this matter. For you can use such societies. They are stupid and stampede easily. Their cloak and degrees can be used quite well to mask any operation we care to have masked. We must make them partners in our endeavor so that they will never be able to crawl from beneath our thumb and discredit us.

We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian remember we have yet to influence the "Christian world" to our ends. When that is done we shall have an end of them everywhere. You may see them here in Russia as trained

apes. They do not know their tether is long only until the apes in other lands have become unwary.

You must work until "religion" is synonymous with "insanity." You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies.

Remember, all lands are governed by the few and only pretend to consult with the many. It is no different in America. The petty official, the maker of laws alike can be made to believe the worst. It is not necessary to convince the masses. It is only necessary to work incessantly upon the official, using personal defamations, wild lies, false evidences and constant propaganda to make him fight for you against the church or against any practitioner.

Like the official the bona-fide medical healer also believes the worst if it can be shown to him as dangerous competition. And like the Christian, should he seek to take from us any right we have gained, we shall finish him as well.

We must be like the vine upon the tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh.

We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our tools and authority that comes to hand. And then at last, the decades sped, we can dispense with all authority save our own and triumph in the greater glory of the Party.

CHAPTER XV

PROPOSALS WHICH MUST BE AVOIDED

There are certain damaging movements which could interrupt a psychopolitical conquest. These, coming from some quarters of the country, might gain headway and should be spotted before they do, and stamped out.

Proposals may be made by large and powerful groups in the country to return the insane to the care of those who have handled mental healing for tribes and populaces for centuries—the priest. Any movement to place clergymen in charge of institutions should be fought on the grounds of incompetence and the insanity brought about by religion. The most destructive thing which could happen to a psychopolitical program would be the investment of the ministry with the care of the nation's insane.

If mental hospitals operated by religious groups are in existence, they must be discredited and closed, no matter what the cost, for it might occur that the actual figures of recovery in such institutions would become known, and that the lack of recovery in general institutions might be compared to them, and this might lead to a movement to place the clergy in charge of the insane. Every argument must be advanced early, to overcome any possibility of this ever occurring.

A country's law must carefully be made to avoid any rights of person to the insane. Any suggested laws or Constitutional Amendments which make the harming of the insane unlawful, should be fought to the extreme, on the grounds that only violent measures can succeed. If the law were to protect the insane, as it normally does not, the entire psychopolitical program would very possibly collapse.

Any movement to increase or place under surveillance the orders required to hospitalize the mentally ill should be discouraged. This should be left entirely in the hands of persons well under the control of psychopolitical operatives. It should be done with minimum formality, and no recovery of the insane from an institution should be possible by any process of law. Thus, any movement to add to the legal steps of the processes of commitment and release should be

discouraged on the grounds of emergency. To obviate this, the best action is to place a psychiatric and detention ward for the mentally ill in every hospital in a land.

Any writings of a psychopolitical nature, accidentally disclosing themselves, should be prevented. All actual literature on the subject of insanity and is treatment should be suppressed, first by actual security, and second by complex verbiage which renders it incomprehensible. The actual figures of recovery or death should never be annonneed in any papers. Any investigation attempting to discover whether or not psychiatry or psychology has ever cured anyone should immediately be discouraged and laughed to scorn, and should mobilize at that point all psychopolitical operatives. At first, it should be ignored, but if this is not possible, the entire weight of all psychopoliticians in the nation should be pressed into service. Any tactic possible should be employed to prevent this from occurring. To rebut it, technical appearing papers should exist as to the tremendous number of cures effected by psychiatry and psychology, and whenever possible, percentages of cures, no matter how fictitious, should be worked into legislative papers, thus forming a background of "evidence" which would immediately rebut any effort to actually discover anyone who had ever been helped by psychiatry or psychology.

If the Communistic connections of an psychopolitician should become disclosed, it should be attributed to his own carelessness, and he should, himself, be immediately branded as eccentric within his own profession.

Authors of literature which seek to demonstrate the picture of a society under complete mental control and duress should be helped toward infamy or suicide to discredit their works.

Any legislation liberalizing any healing practice should be immediately fought and defeated. All healing practices should gravitate entirely to authoritative levels, and no other opinions should be admitted, as these might lead to exposure.

Movements to improve youth should be invaded and corrupted, as this might interrupt campaigns to produce in

youth delinquency, addiction, drunkenness, and sexual promiscuity.

Communist workers in the field of newspapers and radio should be protected wherever possible by striking out of action, through Psychopolitics, any persons consistently attacking them. These, in their turn, should be persuaded to give every possible publicity to the benefits of psychopolitical activities under the heading of "science."

No healing group devoted to the mind must be allowed to exist within the borders of Russia or its satellites. Only well-vouched-for psychopolitical operatives can be continued in their practice, and this only for the benefit of the government or against enemy prisoners.

Any effort to exclude psychiatrists or psychologists from

the armed services must be fought.

Any inquest into the "suicide" or sudden mental derangement of any political leader in a nation must be conducted only by psychopolitical operatives or their dupes,

whether Psychopolitics is responsible or not.

Death and violence against persons attacking Communism in a nation should be eschewed as forbidden. Violent activity against such persons might bring about their martyrdom. Defamation, and the accusation of insanity, alone should be employed, and they should be brought at last under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives, such as psychiatrists and controlled psychologists.

CHAPTER XVI

IN SUMMARY

In this time of unlimited weapons, and in national antagonisms where atomic war with Capitalistic powers is possible, Psychopolitics must act efficiently as never before.

Any and all programs of Psychopolitics must be increased to aid and abet the activities of other Communist agents throughout the nation in question.

The failure of Psychopolitics might well bring about the atomic bombing of the Motherland.

If Psychopolitics succeeds in its mission throughout the Capitalistic nations of the world, there will never be an atomic war, for Russia will have subjugated all of her enemies.

Communism has already spread across one-sixth of the inhabited world. Marxist Doctrines have already penetrated the remainder. An extension of the Communist social order is everywhere victorious. The spread of Communism has never been by force of battle, but by conquest of the mind. In Psychopolitics we have refined this conquest to its last degree.

The psychopolitical operative must succeed, for his success means a world of Peace. His failure might well mean the destruction of the civilized portions of Earth by atomic power in the hands of Capitalistic madmen.

The end thoroughly justifies the means. The degradation of populaces is less inhuman than their destruction by atomic fission, for to an animal who lives only once, any life is sweeter than death.

The end of war is the control of a conquered people. If a people can be conquered in the absence of war, the end of war will have been achieved without the destruction of war. A worthy goal.

The psychopolitician has his reward in the nearly unlimited control of populaces, in the uninhibited exercise of passion, and the glory of Communist conquest over the stupidity of the enemies of the People.

The End

62-94080-27

Scientology-279

Office Memorandum • United States Government

TO : Director, FBI

DATE: 8/21/56

FROM TSAC, San Francisco (105-new)

THE HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION Box 242, Silver Spring, Md., U.S.A.

IS - X

HARRY B PALMER, 1+31 Jackson Street, Oakland, California, an engineer employed with the Kaiser Corp., 1801 Franklin Street, Oakland, California, advised SA PERRY W. MOOTHART on 8/8/56 that he was a member of the House of Representatives, Territory of Alaska, and presently in Oakland, California working for the Kaiser Corp. and attending law school.

Mr. PALMER exhibited to Agent a pamphlet entitled, "Brain-Washing""A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Phychopolitics." a letter appearing in the front of the pamphlet reads as follows:

"The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation Box 242, Silver Spring, Md., U.S.A.

"Dear Member,

"Thank you for helping us to cooperate with the governmental request that the text on Russian Brainwashing not be released publicly. Almost all of the previously released copies have been recovered.

"Our most trusted members may retain copies for research work to cure effects of brainwashing. For this purpose we are issuing this volume to you.

"Note that SLP Issue Eight provides the fastest cure of brainwashing. Anyone who has been fully and correctly

PWM:MLW (7)
2-Bureau (AM)(REG) & 1-Denver—(AM)(REG)
1-Baltimore (AM*)REG)
1-Kansas City (AM)(REG)
1-San Francisco (105-new)
1-San Francisco (105-new)
1-San Francisco (105-new)

Scientology-280



PWM:MLW 105-new

audited on SLP Issue Eight can not be brainwashed.

"Very best regards,

"H.D.R.F.

"No. 49-0 Mr. Harry J. Palmer"

Mr. PAIMER stated he never heard of this organization and did not know how they acquired his name. He mentioned that during the election campaign, the newspapers carried his name as HARRY J. PAIMER, and that probably this organization obtained his name out of the newspapers.

Mr. PALMER related that he had never subscribed to the pamphlet, "Brain-Washing", but that it appeared as though a record was being kept of the individuals to whom the pamphlet was directed, inasmuch as No. 49-O appeared with the name, Mr. HARRY J. PALMER at the bottom of the letter in front of the pamphlet.

Mr. PAIMER stated he wanted to go on record with the FBI to the effect that he did not subscribe to this pamphlet and that he had no connections with The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation. Mr. PAIMER mentioned that in the past, he had been cleared for Top Secret information.

advised SA HERRY W. MOOTHART on 8/9/56 that
one LAFAYETTE RONGHUBBARD was president of the HDRF and
the Allied Scientist of the World in 1951; that these
organizations in 1951 had headquarters at 211 W. Douglas
Street, Wichita, Kansas and a communication office at
941 - 17th Avenue, Denver, Colorado. Informant further
advised that the HDRF was evidently a "crack pot" organization.

PWM:MLW 105-new

The Bureau, Baltimore, Kansas City, and Denver Offices are requested to check their indices and advise this office of any subversive information regarding "The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation", Box 242, Selver Springs, Md. or LAFAYETTE RON HUBBARD.

DIRECTOR, FBI

Harch 8, 1956

SAC, CHICAGO (47-5275)

RAN HUBBARD IMPERSONATION

Miss IRINE ROWE, Lorchmobr Apartment Hotel, 149 North LeClaire, Chicago, Illinois, on February 29, 1956, stated that she is presently employed in the office of the Chicago Carpenters District Council, 12 East Eric Street, and has been employed there since 1951.

In connection with the letter she directed to this Bureau at Washington. D.C. under date of January 9. 1956, she stated that visited her in Chicago on January 7. 1956. He was in Chicago only the one day, and it was the first time she had seen him in 42 years; that they correspond rarely, and then only postal cards.

During her visit with him, she moticed his consuming interest in Dianotics." Ho spoke of a Mr. HUBBARD and said that he, had gone to Washington, D.C. in July, 1955, because Mr. HUBBARD had gone to Washington, D.C. to be "at the feet of the FBI." She asked him if the FDI actually consulted with HUBBARD and he replied "Yes." She said he also told her that he had just left Washington, D.C. and was on his way "west." He also mentioned having worked for an express company and for the United States Post Office in Washington, D.C. during the Christmas rush. Miss ROWE stated that also said that HUBBARD was considering organizing as a church, but not in the sense of a religious group. He also mentioned a term similar to psycho-politics and said the purpose of "HUBBARD's movement was to keep the Communists. from driving people indene." She said HUBBARD mentioned that a unit was located in Elgin, Illinois, but gave no specific address.

Miss ROWE stated that since writing to this Bureau at Washington, D.C. she had visited some bookstores and had located a book by L. ROW-HUBAND entitled "Science for Survival," which she said dealt with Dianotics.

2-Dureau 1-Los Angeles (Encl. 2) 1-Chicago RP3: NCS (4)

77 DED MAR 12 1956 b7C - 2

b7C - 2

DIRECTOR, FBI

RE: RAT HUDDARD HIPTROHATION

In addition, liss In she had never heard of L. RON until this recent visit with thought it "crackput" and so very much uppet. She now bell have brought in the FBI to im to say, however, that she did or patriction of time of their visit she wonder mentally unbalanced in view or new thinks it was only his groubject of Dinnetics.	she had told him and he became ieves that he might press her. She hestened not question the henesty She added that at the red if he might be f his statement, but	b6 - b7С -
According to Miss married let years ago, and she underst divorced in Los Angeles, Cali had nover had a regul furnished the following physi background information:	in Oglenby, Illinois, ands they were recently fornia. She stated ar eccupation, She	b6 - b7С
Address Ago Reight Weight Euild Complexion Hair Lyos Dyoghuses Liarital status Occupation Hilitary service Relatives	Ilio Sionder Dark Dark brown Blue Nond Believed now divorced Odd jobs United States Marine Corps Air Force about 3 year	b6 - b7C

b6 -

b6 - 2

b7C - 2

The directed a letter to him telling him of her lotter to the FBI, her purchase of a book by L. RON HUBBARD, and being contacted by a representative of this Durcha. She said that on Harch 5, 1956, she received a reply from him in which he stated that "the Hubbard Association has no connection with the FDI and does not claim any". Also that he had made the remark concerning the FBI merely to impress her in view of her lack of interest in the subject he was discussing and he had no idea it would go beyond her.

Hiss ROW stated she had not at any time questioned the interrity of and that in his latter had said he would welcome

b6 - 2 💃 b7C - 2

director, rei

RE: RAN HUBBARD

an interview with a representative of this Bureni

The Tos Angolos Office is requested to

The representations to TRENE ROWE, on January 7, 1956, in Chicago, Tilinois, with reference to the FBI.

A copy of the letter dated January 9, 1956, to the FBI, Washington, D. G., by INENE ROWE and Bulet dated January 20, 1956, to the Chicago Office instructing the Chicago Office to interview INENE ROWE are enclosed with copies of this letter to Los Angeles.

In this Division, this case is being considered RUC.

SAC, San Francisco

September 4, 1956

Director, FBI (62-94080) - 2 %.

THE HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION INTERNAL SECURITY - X

Reurlet August 21, 1956.

Dufiles contain no information of a subversive nature regarding captioned organization or its president, Lafayette Ron Rubbard.

For your information, the April 24, 1951, edition of "The Times Herald," a Washington, D. C., daily news-paper, contained an article which reflected that Hubbard's wife was suing him for divorce. According to the article, she charged that Hubbard was "hopelessly incane," and that "competent medical advisors recommended that Hubbard be committed to a private sanitarium for psychiatric observation and treatment of a mental ailment known as paranoid schizophrenia."

cc - Ealtimore (Information)

co - Kansas City (Information)

43-4-357138

HC:mag

hols ,... irdman

(6)

errowd = 61 SEF 11 OF 6

Scientol

TO 8-28-56 FROM MESAC, PHILADELPHIA (62-0) HUBBARD DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION SILVER SPRING, MD. (Text on Russian Brainwashing) MISCELLANEOUS - Security Matter ATTENTION RESEARCH SECTION JCHN W. BEYER, attorney, 110-E.-King-St., Lancaster, Pa. on 8-21-56 contacted SA THILIP M. CULLEN and advised that a female client, who prefers to remain anonymous, had received the original of the enclosed letter accidentally and believed that It indicated possible CP interest on the part of the addressee, RUTH/SHEAR, 339 Dauphin Street, Lancaster. K. BEYER advised that his client had come to him for advice on the matter. BEYER made available a photorecord copy of the original letter which is furnished to the Bureau for information. It is the recollection of SA CULLEN that a science fiction writer by the name of HUBBARD several years ago received wide publicity it over his discovery of a new "science" of the mind which he termed "dianetics". It is also the recollection of SA CULLEN that the medical profession at the time scoffed at "dianetics" as a form of quackery. The 1955 Polk City Directory reflects that WALTER (RUTH) ASHEAR own a grocery store at 349 Dauphin St. and reside at 339 Dauphin St., Lancaster, Pa. No further action is contemplated in this matter. 2 - Bu (RM) 1 - PH (62-0)PMC: emc (3) ENCLOSUR Scientology-288



THE HUBBARD
DIANETIC RESEARCH FOUNDATION
BOX 242, SILVER SPRING, MD., U.S.A.

Dear Member,

A Sign

REGEVECT

Thank you for helping us to cooperate with the governmental request that the text on Russian Brainwashing not be released publicly. Almost all of the previously released copies have been recovered.

Our most trusted members may retain copies for research work to cure effects of brain-washing. For this purpose we are issuing this volume to you.

Note that SLP Issue Eight provides the fastest cure of brainwashing. Anyone who has been fully and correctly audited on SLP Issue Eight can not be brainwashed.

Very best regards,

H.D.R.F.

ALLINFORMATION CONTAINED "HEREIN IS UNCL. SENTED DATES 11-81 BY BRATISHOOD

Νo

Ruth Shear 339 Dauphin St. 58M 10/56

Lancaster, Penna.

Scientology-289

DECLASSIFICATION AUTHORITY DERIVED FROM FBI AUTOMATIC DECLASSIFICATION GUIDE Section Tiak. BY: C88W15B80 DATE 09-29-1017 ellow CLASSIFIED BY \$438 TS DECLASSIFY ON: 25X September 21, 1956 Ku b7D -My dear Reference is made to your letter dated August 27, wherein you requested 1956, bearing your that you be furnished information available in the files of this Bureou regarding "The Hubbard Dienetic Research Foundation" and the American oftizens who are connected. with that organization. (1) According to the records of this Bureau, Rubbard Dignetic Fesearch Foundation, Inc., " was incorporated on June 1, 1950, in the State of New Jersey for the alleged purpose of furthering the work of La Payette Ron Hubbard, an author whose book, "Diametics," had been published in 1948. In 1951 the organization moved to Wichita, Kansas, lpter to Phoenix, Arizona, and within the recent past to Silver Spring, Maryland. The foundation has reportedly ancountered difficulty with the police authorities in New Jersey, Detroit, Michigan, and Washington, D. C., for allegedly conducting a school in those areas, in which school a branch of medicine and surgery was taught without a license (U) In regard to Hubbard hinself an inquiry was initiated by this Bureau on February 26, 1951, after information was received that he had been taken into ous tody in Chicago, Illinois, for kidnapping his wife and daughter and taking them out of the State of California. No investigat of this alleged violation was conducted, however, since United States Attorney at Los Angeles, Califordia, state that this was a family matter and did not warrant invest ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED Tolson L To The Control HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED OF XCEPT, Nichols 1/- Foreign Liaison unit (detached) WHERE SHOWN OF TERVISE. 62-9**2**080 Boardman Reimont. Mason. CLASS. V-EIT. BY SP 5- 836 Parsons . REASON-FELL TI: 1-2.4.8.4 Rosen . Tamo DATE OF CIVIET 912 Pintercond. Tele Room Scientology-290 SECRET

Letter to

ъ7D - :

72902

The Los Angeles, California, "Times Herald" in its issue of April 24, 1951, related that Hubbard's wife accused him of subjecting her to scientific torture experiments. The news story reported that Urs. Hubbard, in a divorce suit, claimed that he was "hopelessly" insane. Her complaint stated in part that the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation did more than a million dollars worth of business in 1950. (4)

No information is available in the records of this Bureau to indicate that the booklet entitled "Brainwashing" has at any time been banned or restricted in the United States. Actually the authenticity of the booklet appears to be of a doubtful nature since it lacks documentation of source material and contains no quotations from well-known communist works which would normally be used in a synthesis of communist writings. In addition the alleged author of the publication admits he cannot youch for the authenticity of the booklet.

No data identifiable with Charles Stickley, John W. Galusha, Kenneth D. Barrett, Ralph K. Swanson, Louis L. Zussman, William Burke-Belknap, Robert Sutton, or Mary Sue Hubbard nee Whipp was located in the files of this Bureau.

sincerely yours, (14)

John Edgar Hoover (u)

- 2 -

SPORET.



	7 7 A		- il	∵ ~•	
٠,	45229 3 ev 84	13-56)**		Λ	
	À		ireau of Inve	gation	
•		Re	ireau of Inve cords Branc	h	
•				-	
					, 1956
			 		
		ame Check	Unit - Room	6523	
		•	- Room 6524		
		orward to F	-	•	
	,	44 4			/
75		leturn to		-1623	
	المخصصا	eturn to 111	111111111111111111111111111111111111111	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	-
		S	upervisor	Room	Ext.
	Type of R	eferences R	eauested:		
			est (Analyt	ical Searc	-b1
			es (Subversi		
			•		subversive)
	,		eferences O	-	
			e Referenc		
	L! N	lain	Refe	rences On	ly
		earch Reque			1
	F	lestricted to	Locality of		
	E	xact Name	Only (On the	Nose)	1
		Buildup	Ųνα		
		-	phabetical L	•	770
		meck for At	bugpetical r	20y01ty 1" (71111
	Subject B	rain Was	bins A	Suntho	5/5 01
	Distributes	& Dlago YA	e Ruesian		
	Bittiodie	Or Lince	Prychon	litues	
	Address _	Un	73 0 0 77 03.	<u> </u>	
	,		'O ~- '		
			_SEÓ	i Py	***
	Localities		-Stp	7 10.	***
		2	<u> </u>	Searcher	W. () a
		Date _	9-14	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	SERIAL
•		Date _	9-14	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Date _	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
•		Dαte _ Fi	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Dαte _ Fi	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Dαte _ Fi	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Dαte _ Fi	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Dαte _ Fi	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Searcher Initials	y 1365
		Dαte _ Fi	9-14 LE NUMBE 30382 - MATION C UNCLASS	Secreties Secreties Property Secreties Secreti	y 1365

4-22 (Rev. 8-13-56)
4-22 (Rev. 8-13-56) Fèderal Bureau of Investigation Records Branch
. 1,956
Name Check Unit - Room 6523 Service Unit - Room 6524
Attention
Return to Moya: ham 7/25 Supervisor Room Ext.
Type of References Requested: Regular Request (Analytical Search)
All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive) Subversive References Only
Nonsubversive References Only Mαin References Only
Type of Search Requested: Restricted to Locality of
Exact Name Only (On the Nose) Buildup Variations
Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form
Subject Hubbard Ass. of Scientologists Int.
Birthdate & Place
Localities
R* Date 1-14 Initials 5-135 FILE NUMBER SERIAL
in the second se
4-11-9118030000 250132
ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
MEREIN IS UNCEASSIFIED MEREIN IS UNCEASSIFIED
DAIL OF COLOR OF COLOR
<u> </u>
`
Scientology-317

4-22 (Hev.	8-13-56) Federa	l Bareaŭ d Records	of Inve Branca	gation	•
					_, 1956
	Service U Forward	eck Unit - init - Roor to File Re	m 6524 view		
	Return to		isor	Room	Ext.
	Regular F All Refer Subversiv Nonsubve	s Reques Request (A	ted: Analytic bversive ices Onl ference:	al Searc e & Nons ly s Only	:h) subversive
	Exact Na Buildup	equested: d to Loca me Only (Alphabet	On the l	Nose) ations	orm
Birthdat	e & Place	Sue H			e a Whip
R S	* · `	te <u>9-/</u> FILE N	<i>y</i> 1	Searchei Initials	5-/35
1	89-	- 407 - 9408			
					·
		0+TFT		77177	
## 	HYDRA -INFORI REIN IS	HATION HNCLAS	CONT.	AINED	
DA	<u>E</u> 8 13	<u>80 </u>	Y <u>\$</u> 8-	<u>5 RX</u>	<u>@</u> \Emm
		<u> </u>		Scient	ology-31

Ţ

]
4-22 (Rev.		1
`	Féderal Bureau of Investigation Records Branch	
	Mecolds Bidnell	
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	_, 1956
	NI Charlet New Cons	
<u> </u>	Name Check Wat - Room 6523 Service Unit - Room 6524	
 	Forward to File Review	
	Attention	
	Return to	
•	Supervisor Room	Ext.
Type of	References Requested:	
	Regular Request (Analytical Search	1)
	All References (Subversive & Nons	ubversive)
<u> </u>	Subversive-References Only	
ļ 	Nonsubversive References Only	
I	MainReferences Onl	lу
Type of	Search Requested:	
	Restricted to Locality of	
	Exact Name Only (On the Nose)	
	Buildup Variations	
	Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Fo	tm
		
Cubicat	Hubbard Minnetic Research 1	Sunda tien
	te & Place	
Address		
7,447.000		
7 1242		
Localiti	es \	
1	Searcher	5-136
R 917	Date 4-14 Searcher Initials -	
1	Date <u>a - 14</u> Searcher Initials - FILE NUMBER S	s-/3C.
1	Date 4-14 Searcher Initials -	
1	Date <u>a - 14</u> Searcher Initials - FILE NUMBER S	ERIAL_
1	Date <u>a - 14</u> Searcher Initials - FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date <u>q-14</u> Searcher Initials <u>FILE NUMBER</u> S	b3 - 2
1	Date 4-14 Searcher Initials FILE NUMBER S 42-94080 42-94080-24 LINFORMATION CONTAINED REIN IS UNCLASSIFIED ATE 8113 80 BY SP-5 RS	b3 - 2

·22.(Rev.	~ Fed	F	{ecords	s pr	anch			
			_			_	,	1956
	Name	Chec	k Unit	- Ro	om 6	5523		
	•		it - Roc			020		
<u>. </u>	Forwa							
-								
l—,	Return	1, to _						
			Super			Room	E	xt.
Type of						-10		
	Regul All Re							uorait
	Subve		•				1200	A @121A
,	Nonsu			•		-		
	Main .						nly	
<u> </u>								
Type of								
	Restri Exact						_	-
<u> </u>	Briggi	14(1)		<u>, (O</u>	Vari	ntione		
	Check	-					orm.	
						, ,,,,		
								
		- 7	• •	- , .				
	_ch.							
Birthdat	e & Pl	ace 🗕						
	e & Pl	ace 🗕						
Birthdat Address	e & Pl	ace 🗕						
Birthdat	e & Pl	ace _					eř ,	, 26
Birthdat Address	e & Pl	Date	_ 9-	14		Searche Initials	er S-	/36
Birthdat Address	e & Pl	Date	_ <i>9-</i> FILE 1	/ 4 / WUM	BER	Search Initials	ei SEi	/3¢
Birthdat Address	e & Pl	Date		/ 4 NÚM 80 -	BER	Search Initials	er SE	/3¢ RIAL
Birthdat Address	e & Pl	Date	_ <i>9-</i> FILE 1	/ 4 NÚM 80 -	BER	Search Initials	er SE	/3¢
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	er SE	/3¢ RIAL
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	SE	/3¢
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	SE)	/3¢ RIAL
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	ei SEI	/3¢ RIAL
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	SE	/3¢
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	ei SEI	/3¢
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	SEI	/3¢ RIAL
Birthdat Address	2))	Date		1 4 NUM 80 -	BER	Searche Initials	SEI	/3¢ RIAL
Birthdat Address	2))	Date	9- FILE 1 803; 254	14 NUM 82- 38 NTI(BER - > > Y - 5 C	Search Initials MP	SEI	/3¢ RIAL
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE 1 803; 254	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38 D
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38 D
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38 D
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38 D
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38 D
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38 D
Birthdat Address	2) LATURE HER	Date Date 1 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7 - 7	9- FILE N 803 25-4 ORMA	14 NUM 80- 82- 7) 8	BER SC - S ASS	Searche Initials MP	SEI	/38 D

*	\sim \sim \sim	
4-22 (Rev	8-23-56); Federal Bureau of Investigation	
•	Records Branch	
	, 1956	
	Name Check Unit - Room 6523	
	Service Unit - Room 6524	
	Forward to File Review	
	Attention	
<u> </u>	Return to	
	Supervisor Room Ext.	
Type of	References Requested: Regular Request (Analytical Search)	
	All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive)	
	Subversive References Only	1
	Nonsubversive References Only	
<u> </u>	MainReferences Only	
Type of	Search Requested:	
.,,	Restricted to Locality of	
	Exact Name Only (On the Nose)	
	Buildup	
<u> </u>	Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form	
	John W. Galucha	
	te & Place	
Address		
Localit	ac .	
	Searcher Searcher	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Date 9-14 Initials 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL M ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED DATES 1380 BYSES REGIEVE	J
	Date 9-14 Searcher 5-136 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	j

-22 (Rev.	8413-56) Federal Bureau of Investigation
•	Records Branch
	1056
	, 1956
	Name Check Unit - Room 6523
	Service Unit - Room 6524
	Forward to File Review
	Attention
	Return to
	Supervisor Room Ext.
Type of	References Requested:
<u></u>	Regular Request (Analytical Search)
<u> </u>	All References (Subversive & Nonsubversiv
<u></u>	Subversive References Only
 	Nonsubversive References Only
<u> </u>	MainReferences Only
Type of	Search Requested:
	Restricted to Locality of
	Exact Name Only (On the Nose)
	Buildup
	Check for Alphabetical Loyalty,Form
Subject	Kenneth Don Barrett
Ritthda	te & Place
Address	
7 Idales.	
Localit	ies
	Searcher ~130
R #	Date 9-14 Initials ~/35
	FILE NUMBER SERIAL
	W
 	
	11 11 ansaza (1772 2411/3)
	THE THINK TOME ON TAINED
	IALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
	THEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
	DATESIASO BY SP-5 RIGIES
	DALE SI 1 SEC. 100 TO
	Scientology-3

-22 (Rev.	8*13-56)
	Federal Bureau of Investigation Records Branch
	, 1956.
	Name Check Unit - Room 6523 Service Unit - Room 6524 Forward to File Review Attention Return to
	Supervisor Room Ext.
	References Requested: Regular Request (Analytical Search) All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive) Subversive References Only Nonsubversive References Only MainReferences Only
Type of	Search Requested: Restricted to Locality of Exact Name Only (On the Nose) Buildup Variations Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form
Subject	Ralph K. Swanson
Birthda	te & Place
Address	
	S
Localit	ies
Localit	iesSearcher

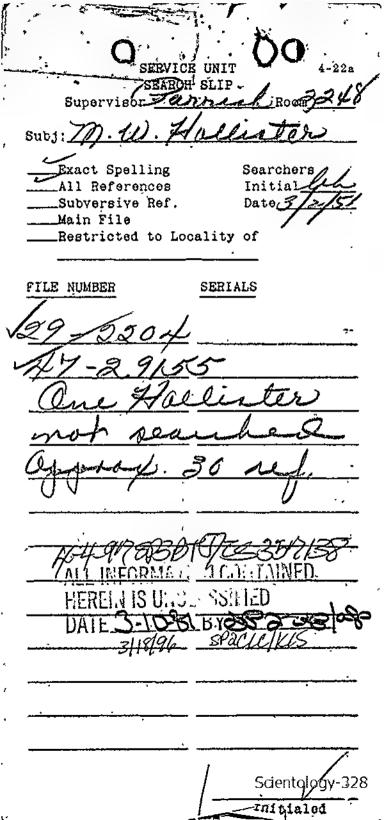
4-22 (Rev.	Federal Bureau of In	vectigation	
	Records Bro	inch	
			_ , 1956
	Name Check Unit - Ro Service Unit - Room 65 Forward to File Revie Attention	524 w	
<u> </u>	Return to	Room	Fyt
	References Requested: Regular Request (Anal All References (Subve Subversive References Nonsubversive References	ytical Searc rsive & Nons Only ences Only	h) subversive)
	Search Requested: Restricted to Locality Exact Name Only (On Buildup Check for Alphabetica	the Nose) Variations	orm
Birthdate	Louis L. Zus & Place		
	Date 9-14 FILE NUME	mnuuus .	SERIAL
	44-97883BTJ ALL INFORMATI	E357 ON CONT	7/38 AINED
	PATE ≊ 13 80	_,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	-RIG/EWW
		,	
		Scient	ology-324

... ..

4-22.(Rev., 8-13-56)	
Federal-Bureau of Investigation	
Records Branch	
, 1956	
7 1000	
Name Check Unit - Room 6523	
Service Unit - Room 6524	
Forward to File Review	
Attention	
Return to,	
Supervisor Room Ext	
Type of References Requested:	_
Regular Request (Analytical Search)	
All References (Subversive & Nonsubversi	ivه۱
Subversive References Only	,
Nonsubversive References Only	
MginReferences Only	
Treferences Only	
Type of Search Requested:	
Restricted to Locality of	_
Exact Name Only (On the Nose)	
Buildup Variations	
Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form	
Oncor in improvement polyactic orm	
Subject William Porke. Belknap	
Birthdate & Place	
Address	
Localities	
Localities Searcher Searcher	
Rs Date 9-14 Searcher Initials 5 735	
Rr Date 9-14 Searcher Initials \$ 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Rs Date 9-14 Searcher Initials 5 735	
Rr Date 9-14 Searcher Initials \$ 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Rr Date 9-14 Searcher Initials \$ 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Rr Date 9-14 Searcher Initials \$ 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Rr Date 9-14 Searcher Initials \$ 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Rr Date 9-14 Searcher Initials \$ 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	2
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	2 - 2
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	2
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	2 -
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	2 -
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	2 - 2
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
Parameter Searcher Initials 5 736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL	

					, 1956
	Name Cho Service U Forward (Init - Ro to File I	om 652 Review	1 6523	•
	Attention Return to	•			
· ·	2-6			Room	Ext.
	All Refer Subversiv Nonsubve	Request ences (S ve Refer ersive F	(Analyt Subvers ences (Reference		subversiv
	Exact Na Buildup	d to Loc me Only [cality o (On th Vo		
	N 1			<u> </u>	
	. Kaha			<u> </u>	
lirthdate					
	& Place				
ddress	& Place				
ddress	& Place				
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials R	· 513C
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	te <u> </u>	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	FILE FILE NFORM	NUMBE NO NATIO	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	FILE FILE NFORM	14	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	FILE FILE NFORM	NUMBE NO NATIO	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	FILE FILE NFORM	NUMBE NO NATIO	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	FILE FILE NFORM	NUMBE NO NATIO	Searche _ Initials	· 513C
ddress	& Place	FILE FILE NFORM	NUMBE NO NATIO	Searche _ Initials	· 5136
ddress	& Place	FILE FILE NFORM	NUMBE NO NATIO	Searche _ Initials	· 5136

*	4-22-(Bev	8=13-56)	
,		Federal Bureau of Investigation	ı
		Records Branch	
		, 1956	
		Name Check Unit - Room 6523	
	<u> </u>	Service Unit - Room 6524 Forward to File Review	
		Attention	
•		Return to	
	T	Supervisor Room Ext.	
	i ype or	References Requested: Regular Request (Analytical Search)	
		All References (Subversive & Nonsubversive)	
	ļ	Subversive References Only	
		Nonsubversive References Only Main References Only	
		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
	Type of	Search Requested: Restricted to Locality of	
		Exact Name Only (On the Nose)	
		Buildup Variations	
		Check for Alphabetical Loyalty Form	
		In the state of th	
		La Favette Ron Hubbard	
	Address		
		·	
	Localiti	` \.	
	Localiti	7 Date 9-14 Searcher 1736	
	Localiti	Pate 9-14 Searcher Searcher FILE NUMBER SERIAL	
	Locality R. 92	Pate 9-14 Searcher 5-36 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000	
	Locality R. 9	9-14 Searcher 1736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080	
***	Localiti	7 Date 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8;28:38	
	Localiti Ri 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 1,2-94080 42-94080-281168	
	Localiti F. 9	FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 12-94080 42-94080-28/168 47-46034-3	-
	Localiti P. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615	~
•	Localiti Re 9	FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 12-94080 42-94080-28/168 47-46034-3	-
•	Localiti Property	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615	-
	Locality Party	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615	-
•	Localiti F. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615	-
	Localiti Property Andrews Andr	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615	
	Localiti R. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615 100-367632-458 ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED FEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED	-
•	Localiti F. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615	
•	Locality R. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615 100-367632-458 ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED FEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED	
	Localiti R. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615 100-367632-458 ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED FEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED	
	Localiti F. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615 100-367632-458 ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED FEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED	
	Localiti R. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615 100-367632-458 ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED FEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED	
	Localiti F. 9	Pate 9-14 Searcher Initials 5736 FILE NUMBER SERIAL 7-6000 62-94080 62-95972-8:28:38 62-94080-28:16:8 47-46034-3 140-0-21615 100-367632-458 ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED FEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED	



Exact Spelling Searchers All References Subversive Ref. Main File Restricted to Scientology-329 Initialed

SEARCH SLIP Supervisor Johns Subj James M. Elles Exact Spelling Searchers _All References Initial -_Subversive Ref. ___Main File Restricted to Locality of FILE NUMBER SERIALS new Ellin - 2/244 Mike Kilm 12659 b7E <u> 65-150310-</u> 177-15-361pg 26811 -BY Staccolles Infitialed

SERVICE UNIT SEARCH SLIP Ellia كسيرح Subi Exact Spelling Searchers All References Initial-.Subversive Ref. Date/ __Main File _Restricted to Locality of SERIALS FILE NUMBER -566b7E Initialed

All References Initial Subversive Ref. Main File Restricted to Locality of SERIALS FILE NUMBER Initialed

Exact Spelling All References Initia Subversive Ref. Main File Restricted to Locality of SERIALS FILE NUMBER

Supervisor Subj: Exact Spelling Searchers All References Initia Subversive Ref. Main File Restricted to Locality of SEŘIALS FILE NUMBER Scientology-334 Initialed

SERVICE UNIT SEARCH SLIP-L ROOM 248 Supervisor Jakes ullear Exact Spelling Searchers, Initial All References ___Subversive Ref. ____Main File Restricted to a for By 5,Packel KUS ь3 b7E - 2 W26-113143 N61-7566-1554wena d -1719 Scientology-335 -Initialed-

SERVICE UNIT SEARCH SLIP Supervisor Trans Exact Spelling Searchers All References Initial Subversive Ref. Main File _Restricted to Locality of FILE NUMBER. SERIALS Scientology-336 Initialed

SERVICE UNIT SEARCH SLIP James m. Subi Searchersy Exact Spelling All References Initial/ Subversive Ref. Date 3 ___Main File Restricted to Locality of SERIALS FILE NUMBER VIJ - 2222 James malcolm " 21-4-242003 James Murrey 11 182-8065 John en marion 21-4- 569381 Jumes mertendale " 100-210409-1. ames) me Marten 6-0- 59707. ames meacham ic dies Assifie DATE 3/18/96 BYSPACUMInitialed

Room 2 Supervisora. Exact Spelling All References Initial Subversive Ref. Main File Restricted to Locality of FILE NUMBER Initialed

SEARCH/SLIP formish Room 2248 Supervisor Kubbank Subj: d Exact Spelling Searchers ____All References Initial Date__3 ___Subversive Ref. Main File Restricted to Locality of FILE NUMBER SERIALS 1-7566-979 00-3-12-1122 5243-1 - 2446, p37.

SERVICE, UNIT SEARCH SLIP Supervisor Famish Subj: Tafayette Kaland Hubband ___Exact Spelling Searchers All References Initial / ___Subversive Ref. Date__*3*/ _Main File Restricted to Locality of SERIALS FILE"NUMBER 554-9, 17, 12, 20, fayette R. 62-40185-164X Scientology-340 Initialed

arex) Foundation Searchers Exact Spelling _All References Initial Date 5 Subversive Rèf. Main File Restricted to Locality of FILE NUMBER Coluceur Clix 62-38-096 a Duceres to 4-1-5971aduceus Lacu -277-34-a-Da Worker 12/12 Scientology-341 Initialed